

# **Mixing solutions for the Muskat problem**

 $A.$  Castro<sup>1</sup> **· D.** Córdoba<sup>1</sup> **· D.** Faraco<sup>1,2</sup>

Received: 10 June 2016 / Accepted: 28 March 2021 / Published online: 5 May 2021 © The Author(s), under exclusive licence to Springer-Verlag GmbH Germany, part of Springer Nature 2021

**Abstract** We prove the existence of mixing solutions of the incompressible porous media equation for all Muskat type  $\overline{H}^5$  initial data in the fully unstable regime. The proof combines convex integration, contour dynamics and a basic calculus for non smooth semiclassical type pseudodifferential operators which is developed.

# **Contents**



B D. Faraco daniel.faraco@uam.es

> A. Castro angel\_castro@icmat.es

D. Córdoba dcg@icmat.es

<sup>1</sup> Instituto de Ciencias Matemáticas-CSIC-UAM-UC3M-UCM, Madrid, Spain

<sup>2</sup> Departamento de Matemáticas, Universidad Autónoma de Madrid, Madrid, Spain



# <span id="page-1-0"></span>**1 Introduction and the main theorem**

The dynamics of an incompressible fluid in an homogeneous and isotropic porous media is modeled by the following system

$$
\partial_t \rho + \mathbf{u} \cdot \nabla \rho = 0 \quad \text{in} \quad \Omega \tag{1.1}
$$

<span id="page-1-3"></span><span id="page-1-2"></span><span id="page-1-1"></span>
$$
\nabla \cdot \mathbf{u} = 0 \quad \text{in} \quad \Omega \tag{1.2}
$$

$$
\frac{\nu}{\kappa}\mathbf{u} = -\nabla p - \rho \mathbf{g} \quad \text{in} \quad \Omega,\tag{1.3}
$$

where  $\rho$  is the density, **u** is the incompressible velocity field,  $p$  is the pressure,  $\nu$  is the viscosity,  $\kappa$  is the permeability of the media and **g** is the gravity. The first equation represents the mass conservation law, equation  $(1.2)$  the incompressibility of the fluid and equation  $(1.3)$  is Darcy's law  $[20]$  $[20]$ , which relates the velocity of the fluid with the forces acting on it. In this paper we will consider  $\Omega = \mathbb{R}^2$ . As usual, we will refer to the system [\(1.1\)](#page-1-3), [\(1.2\)](#page-1-1) and [\(1.3\)](#page-1-2) as the IPM system.

The Muskat problem deals with two incompressible and immiscible fluids in a porous media with different constant densities  $\rho^+$  and  $\rho^-$  and different constant viscosities. In this work we will focus on the case in which both fluids have the same viscosity. Then one can obtain the following system of equations from IPM

<span id="page-2-0"></span>
$$
\nabla \cdot \mathbf{u} = 0 \quad \text{in} \quad \Omega^{\pm}(t) \tag{1.4}
$$

$$
\nabla^{\perp} \cdot \mathbf{u} = 0 \quad \text{in} \quad \Omega^{\pm}(t) \tag{1.5}
$$

$$
\frac{\nu}{\kappa}(\mathbf{u}^+ - \mathbf{u}^-) \cdot \mathbf{t} = -g(\rho^+ - \rho^-)(0, 1) \cdot \mathbf{t} \quad \text{on } \Gamma(t) \tag{1.6}
$$

 $({\bf u}^+ - {\bf u}^-) \cdot {\bf n} = 0$  in  $\Gamma(t)$  (1.7)

$$
\partial_t \mathbf{X}(\mathbf{x}, t) = \mathbf{u}(\mathbf{X}(\mathbf{x}, t), t) \quad \text{in} \quad \Omega^+(0) \tag{1.8}
$$

$$
\Omega^+(t) = \mathbf{X}(\Omega^+(0), t),\tag{1.9}
$$

where  $\mathbf{u}^{\pm}$  is the restriction of the velocity to the interface,  $\Gamma(t) = \partial \Omega^{+}(t) \cap$  $\partial \Omega$ <sup>−</sup>(*t*), between both fluids , **n** is the normal unit vector to  $\Gamma$ (*t*) pointing out of  $\Omega^+$ , **t** is a unit tangential vector to  $\Gamma(t)$ ,  $\Omega^{\pm}$  is the domain occupied by the fluid with density  $\rho^{\pm}$  and therefore  $\Omega^{-} = \mathbb{R}^{2} \setminus \overline{\Omega^{+}}$ . Without any loss of generality we will take from now on  $g = v = \kappa = 1$ .

The same system of equations governs an interface separating two fluids trapped between two closely spaced parallel vertical plates (a "Helle Shaw cell"). See [\[37\]](#page-97-0).

We also assume that  $\Omega^+(0)$  is open and simple connected, that there exist a constant *C* such that  $\{x = (x_1, x_2) \in \mathbb{R}^2 : x_2 < C\} \subset \Omega^+(0)$  (the fluid with density  $\rho^+$  is below) and that the interface  $\Gamma(0)$  is asymptotically flat at infinity with  $\lim_{x_1 \to -\infty} x_2 = \lim_{x_1 \to \infty} x_2 = 0$  for  $\mathbf{x} \in \Gamma(0)$ . This type of initial data will be called *of Muskat type*.

In this situation one can find an equation for the interface between the two fluids. Indeed, if we take the parametrization

<span id="page-2-1"></span>
$$
\Gamma(t) = \{ \mathbf{z}(s,t) = (z_1(s,t), z_2(s,t)) \in \mathbb{R}^2 \},\
$$

the curve  $\mathbf{z}(s, t)$  must satisfy from  $(1.4), \ldots, (1.9)$  $(1.4), \ldots, (1.9)$  $(1.4), \ldots, (1.9)$  (see [\[6\]](#page-95-1) and [\[17](#page-96-1)])

$$
\partial_t \mathbf{z}(s,t) = \frac{\rho^+ - \rho^-}{2\pi} P.V. \int_{-\infty}^{\infty} \frac{z_1(s,t) - z_1(s',t)}{|\mathbf{z}(s,t) - \mathbf{z}(s',t)|^2} (\partial_s \mathbf{z}(s,t) - \partial_s \mathbf{z}(s',t)) ds',\tag{1.10}
$$

where *P*.*V*. denotes the principal value integral. At the same time the solutions of the Muskat equation [\(1.10\)](#page-2-1) provide weak solutions of the IPM system.

The behaviour of the equation  $(1.10)$  strongly depends on the order of the densities  $\rho^+$  and  $\rho^-$ . The problem is locally well posed in Sobolev spaces,  $H^3$ (see [\[17](#page-96-1)]), if the interface is a graph and  $\rho^+ > \rho^-$ , i.e., in the stable regime (see also [\[13](#page-96-2)[,14](#page-96-3)] and [\[18\]](#page-96-4) for improvements of the regularity). Otherwise, we are in the unstable regime and the problem is ill-posed in  $H<sup>4</sup>$ . This is a consequence of the instant analyticity proved in [\[6\]](#page-95-1) in the stable case (see also [\[17](#page-96-1)] for ill-posedness in  $H^3$  for an small initial data).

This contrast between the stable and unstable case is easy to believe since  $\mathbf{F}(s, t) = \partial_s^4 \mathbf{z}(s, t)$  satisfies that

$$
\partial_t \mathbf{F} = -\sigma(s, t) \Lambda \mathbf{F} + a(s, t) \partial_s \mathbf{F} + \mathbf{R}(s, t),
$$

where  $\Lambda = (-\Delta)^{\frac{1}{2}}$ ,  $a(s, t)$  and **R** are lower order terms and the Rayleigh-Taylor function  $\sigma(s, t)$  reads

$$
\sigma(s,t) = (\rho^+ - \rho^-) \frac{\partial_s z_1(s,t)}{|\partial_s \mathbf{z}(s,t)|^2}.
$$

A quick analogy with the heat equation indicates that for  $\sigma(s, t)$  positive everywhere the problem is well-possed (we are in the stable case). If  $\sigma(s, t)$  is negative the equation resembles a backwards heat equation in this region and therefore instabilities arise.

However, in the present paper, we show that there exists weak solutions to the IPM system starting with an initial data of Muskat type in the fully unstable regime, i.e.,  $\rho^+ < \rho^-$  and  $\partial_s z_1(s, 0) > 0$  everywhere. The initial interface will have Sobolev regularity and in addition these solutions will have the following structure: there will exist domains  $\Omega^{\pm}(t)$  where the density will be equal to  $\rho^{\pm}$ and a mixing domain  $\Omega_{mix}(t)$  such that for every space-time ball contained in the mixing area the density will take both values  $\rho^+$  and  $\rho^-$ . We will call these solutions mixing solutions (see the forthcoming definition [2.2\)](#page-10-0). In Figs. [1](#page-4-0) and [2](#page-4-1) we present the main features of this kind of solutions.

<span id="page-3-0"></span>**Theorem 1.1** *Let*  $\Gamma(0) = \{(x, f_0(x)) \in \mathbb{R}^2\}$  *with*  $f_0 \in H^5$ *. Let us suppose that*  $\rho^+ < \rho^-$ *. Then there exist infinitely many "mixing solutions" starting* with the inital data of Muskat type given by  $\Gamma(0)$  *(in the fully unstable regime) for the IPM system.*

*Remark 1.2* The existence of such mixing solutions was predicted by Otto in [\[36](#page-97-1)]. In this pioneering paper, Otto discretizes the problem and present a relaxation in the context of Wasserstein metric, which yields the existence of a "relaxed" solution in the case of a flat initial interface. It is a very interesting question whether it is possible to extend this approach to cover Theorem [1.1.](#page-3-0) We would like to emphasize that the initial interface has Sobolev regularity, thus the Muskat problem is ill-possed in the Hadamard sense (see for example [\[17](#page-96-1)]). Therefore the creation of a mixing zone provides a mechanism to solve the IPM system in a situation where solutions of Muskat are not known.

*Remark 1.3* Notice that these "mixing solutions" do not change the values that the density initially takes and that in any space-time ball  $B \subset \Omega_{mix}(t) \times (0, T)$ ,



**Fig. 1** A Muskat type initial data in fully unstable regime

<span id="page-4-0"></span>

<span id="page-4-1"></span>**Fig. 2** A mixing solution a time  $t > 0$  starting in the configuration of Fig. [1](#page-4-0)

 $\rho$  takes both values, i.e there is total mixing. In fact, a more refined version of convex integration recently presented in the recent manuscript [\[5](#page-95-2)], it is proved that there is mixing in space balls.

The method of the proof is based on the adaptation of the method of convex integration for the incompressible Euler equation in the Tartar framework developed recently by De Lellis and Székelyhidi (see [\[3](#page-95-3)[,11](#page-96-5),[19](#page-96-6)[,21](#page-96-7)[–25](#page-96-8)[,43](#page-97-2)] and [\[42](#page-97-3)] for the incompressible Euler and for another equations [\[2](#page-95-4)[,7](#page-96-9)[–10](#page-96-10)] and [\[40](#page-97-4)]).

Very briefly, the version of convex integration used initially by De Lellis and Székelyhidi understands a nonlinear PDE,  $F(\rho, u) = 0$  as a combination of a linear system  $L(\rho, u, q) = 0$  and a pointwise constraint  $(\rho, u, q) \in K$  where *K* is a convenient set of states and *q* is an artificial new variable. Then *L* gives rises to a wave cone  $\Lambda$  and the geometry of the  $\Lambda$  hull of  $K$ ,  $K^{\Lambda}$ , rules whether the convex integration method will yield solutions. An h-principle holds in this context: if for a given initial data there exists an evolution which belongs to  $K^{\Lambda}$ , called a subsolution, then one finds infinitely many weak solutions.

For the case of the IPM system, in [\[16](#page-96-11)], the authors initiated this analysis and used a version of the convex integration method which avoids the computation of  $\Lambda$  hulls based on T4 configurations, key in other applications of convex integration, e.g. to the (lack of) regularity of elliptic systems [\[29](#page-96-12),[30](#page-96-13)[,34](#page-97-5)]. Keeping the discussion imprecise, their criteria amounts to say that  $(0, 0)$  must be in the convex hull of  $\Lambda \cap K$  in a stable way. Shvydkoy extended this approach to a general family of active scalars, where the velocity is an even singular integral operator, in [\[39\]](#page-97-6). Recently, in [\[28\]](#page-96-14), Isett and Vicol using more subtle versions of convex integration show the existence of weak solution for IPM with  $C^{\alpha}$ −regularity. All of these solutions, change the range of the modulus of the density. We remark that the solutions in theorem [1.1](#page-3-0) do not change the values of the density.

Székelyhidi refined the result of  $[16]$  $[16]$  in  $[41]$  computing explicitly the  $\Lambda$ -hull for the case of IPM. Notice that this increases the number of subsolutions (and thus the solutions available). In fact, Székelyhidi showed that for the case of a flat interface in the unstable regime there exists a subsolution and thus proved theorem [1.1](#page-3-0) in this case.

The main contribution of this work is a new way to construct such subsolutions, inspired by previous studies in contour dynamics, which we believe of interest in related problems. Let us describe it briefly. The mixing zone (that is where the subsolution is not a solution) will be a neighborhood of size  $2\varepsilon(x, t)$  of a suitable curve  $(x, f(x, t))$  evolving in time according to a suitable evolution equation. We call this curve the *pseudointerface*.

Namely, if  $\mathbf{x}(x, \lambda) = (x, \lambda + f(x, t))$  we will declare the mixing zone  $\Omega_{mix}$ to be

$$
\Omega_{mix} = \{ \mathbf{x} \in \mathbb{R}^2 : \mathbf{x} = \mathbf{x}(x, \lambda) \text{ for } (x, \lambda) \in (-\infty, \infty) \times (-\varepsilon(x, t), \varepsilon(x, t)) \}.
$$

Inside the mixing zone, the density of our subsolution will be simply  $\rho = \frac{\lambda}{\varepsilon(x,t)}$ .

Notice that the width of the mixing zone is variable, and it will grow linearly in time as  $\varepsilon(x, t) = c(x, t)t$ , where  $c(x, t)$ ,  $1 \leq c(x, t) < 2$ , is essentially an arbitrary smooth function (technical assumptions will be made in theorem [4.1\)](#page-16-1).

The case of constant  $c(x, t) = c$  is technically easier but we have preferred to deal with the variable growth case as it is more useful for further application and it shows the flexibility of the method.

Let us observe, that at the boundary of the mixing zone, the subsolution must become a solution ( $|\rho| = 1$ ). Our choice of the subsolution imposes that  $f(x, t)$  must satisfy the following non linear and non local equation,

<span id="page-6-1"></span>
$$
\partial_t f(x, t) = \mathcal{M}u(x, t)
$$
  
 
$$
f(x, 0) = f_0(x),
$$
 (1.11)

where

$$
\mathcal{M}u(x,t) = -\frac{1}{2} \int_{-1}^{1} \frac{1}{(x-y)(\partial_x f(x) - \partial_y f(y) + \lambda \varepsilon(x) - \lambda' \varepsilon(y))} \frac{1}{\pi} \int_{-\infty}^{\infty} \frac{1}{2} \int_{-1}^{1} \frac{(x-y)(\partial_x f(x) - \partial_y f(y) + \lambda \varepsilon(x) - \lambda' \varepsilon(y))}{(x-y)^2 + (\varepsilon(x)\lambda - \varepsilon(y)\lambda' + f(x) - f(y))^2} d\lambda' dy d\lambda.
$$

Here *Mu* can be understood as a suitable double average of the velocity in the Muskat case.

It turns out that it is possible but rather difficult to obtain uniform estimates on *t* for the operator  $\mathcal{M}u$  in order to obtain existence for this system. The situation is reminiscent to that of the Muskat problem but it is different as, on one hand, the kernel is not so singular but, on the other hand, we need to obtain estimates which are independent of  $\varepsilon$  (notice that for  $\varepsilon = 0$  the problem is ill-posed). The first difficulty is to quasi-linearize the operator *Mu*. This quasi-linearization is inspired by that one for the classical Muskat equation [1.10](#page-2-1) (see for example [\[17](#page-96-1)]). However, even in the case of constant  $\varepsilon$ , some new difficulties arise and to deal with them we need to use different tools e.g., pseudodifferential theory. The presence of variable width  $\varepsilon(x, t)$  introduces additional technical complications. Since the proof is long and delicate but the result is believable we postpone the proof to the 'Appendix [A.1](#page-8-0) and [A.2"](#page-76-0) where we have introduced ad hoc notation which should make the proofs nice to follow.

In turn, the needed a priori estimate boils down to understanding the evolution of the following equation for  $F(x, t) = \partial_x^5 f(x, t)$ 

<span id="page-6-0"></span>
$$
\partial_t F(x,t) = \int K(x,y,t)\partial_x F(x-y,t)dy + a(x,t)\partial_x F(y,t) + G(x,t),\tag{1.12}
$$

for a suitable kernel  $K : \mathbb{R} \times \mathbb{R} \times \mathbb{R}^+ \to \mathbb{R}$ , where  $G(x, t)$  is a lower order term and  $a(x, t)$  are functions with a lower number of derivatives. The important fact in equation [\(1.12\)](#page-6-0) is that the kernel *K* is order zero at time  $t = 0$ , and yields a  $(-\Delta)^{\frac{1}{2}}$  – term with the wrong sign. However *K* is of  $(-1)$ -order for any *t* > 0 and yields a bounded term but with a blowing up norm  $\sim \frac{1}{t}$ .

At the beginning of Sect. [4.2.2](#page-27-0) we explain with a toy model, where the *x*−dependence of *K* is frozen, that this behaviour forces a loss of at least one derivative with respect to the initial data. Semiclassical analysis [\[45\]](#page-97-8) studies how the behaviour of smooth symbols  $p(x, \hbar\xi)$  is like that of Fourier multipliers up to factors of  $\hbar$ ,  $\hbar$  standing for the Planck constant. Our symbols  $p(x, t, t\xi)$  can be interpreted as semiclassical with the time playing the role of *h* but they are not smooth. Thus, in order to deal with the full system, we produce a basic calculus of semiclassical type of pseudodifferential operators with limited smoothness, e.g., composition of such symbols or a suitable Gårding inequality. The results are pretty general and perhaps of its own interest.

Once that we define such a pseudointerface and the corresponding mixing zone, we can find the corresponding density  $\rho$  and velocity **u** and show that they belong to the suitable  $\Lambda$  hull for small time, yielding then a subsolution. Given the subsolution, convex integration applies to create infinitely many weak solutions, though an additional observation is needed to obtain the mixing property (see Sect. [3\)](#page-12-0).

The method of the proof seems robust to prove existence of weak solutions in a number of free boundary problems in an unstable regime. For further recents developments of this circle of ideas, see e.g [\[1](#page-95-5)[,32,](#page-96-15)[33](#page-97-9)[,35](#page-97-10)]. As it was remarked by Otto and Székelyhidi ([\[36\]](#page-97-1) and [\[41](#page-97-7)]) the underlying subsolution seems to capture relevant observed properties of the solution as it is the growing rate of the mixing zone, the fingering phenomena (see the numerics in [\[4](#page-95-6)]) or the volume proportion of the mixing (This has been recently quantified in [\[5\]](#page-95-2)).

It seems to us that the creation of a mixing zone in the lines of this work, might end up in to a canonical way of turning ill-posed problems into solvable ones, at the price of loosing uniqueness at least at the microscopic level (this line of thought has been already expressed in [\[36](#page-97-1)] and [\[41\]](#page-97-7)). We emphasize that subsolutions as such are also highly non unique (e.g. see the recent [\[26](#page-96-16)] for an elegant proof of existence of subsolutions with piecewise constant densities). In the case of the flat interface the relaxation solution obtained by Otto can be characterized as the unique entropy solution [\[36](#page-97-1)] of a concrete scalar conservation law, the one who linearly interpolates between the heavier and lighter fluid and as the subsolution who maximizes the speed of growth of the mixing zone ([\[41](#page-97-7)]). Perhaps the most challenging open question after this work to obtain such nicely agreeing selection criteria for subsolutions in the case of an arbitrary interface. At the end of the paper we add a remark showing that surprisingly the mixing solutions are also present in the stable regime in the case of straight interfaces except in the horizontal case. Let us remark that this have been extended to not flat interfaces in [\[26\]](#page-96-16)

The paper is organized as follows: In Sect. [2](#page-9-0) we introduce the rigorous definition of mixing solutions and subsolution. In Sect. [3](#page-12-0) we explain how the convex integration theory allow us to obtain a mixing solution from a subsolution. Section [4](#page-16-0) is divided in two parts. In the first part, subsection 4.1, we construct a subsolution for the IPM system assuming the existence of the pseudointerface, ie. solution for the equation  $(1.11)$ . In the second part, section 4.2, we will show the existence of solutions for the equation  $(1.11)$ . As discussed before, the proof requires some pseudodifferential estimates for non smooth symbols which might be of its own interest so we have gathered them in Sect. [5.](#page-36-0) First we present the results which are general and then those more related to our specific symbols, though it would not be difficult to extrapolate general theorems from the later, as in the case of Gårding inequality.

In Sect. [6](#page-54-0) we show how to construct mixing solutions in the stable regime. Finally in the 'Appendix" we prove the quasilinearization estimates as well as compute the symbols and their estimates.

### <span id="page-8-0"></span>**1.1 Notation**

We close the introduction by fixing some notation as it varies quite a lot in the literature. When no confusion arises will use  $L^2$ ,  $H^k$  to denote  $L^2(\mathbb{R})$ ,  $H^k(\mathbb{R})$ and *S* denotes the Schwarz class. Given a symbol  $p(x, \xi)$  we define a pseudodifferential operator Op(*p*) by

$$
\text{Op}(p)(f)(x) = \int e^{2\pi i x \xi} p(x,\xi) \hat{f}(\xi) d\xi,
$$

for  $f \in S$ .

In the case that the symbol  $p = p(\xi)$ , depends only on the frequency variable, i.e., *p* is a Fourier multiplier, we denote the operator by *P* (the capital letter). We will use the following notation to estimate commutators, correlation of differential operators and the skew symmetric part of an operator.

$$
[Op(p_1), Op(p_2)] = Op(p_1) \circ Op(p_2) - Op(p_2) \circ Op(p_1),
$$
  
\n
$$
\mathfrak{C}(p_1, p_2) = Op(p_1) \circ Op(p_2) - Op(p_1 \cdot p_2),
$$
  
\n
$$
Op(p)^{skew} = Op(p) - Op(p)^T,
$$

where  $Op(p)^T$  is the adjoint respect to the standard  $L^2$  product. For smoothness of the symbols we use the norms

$$
||p||_{\alpha,\beta} = \sup_{x,\xi,\alpha'\leq\alpha,\beta'\leq\beta} |\partial_x^{\alpha'}\partial_{\xi}^{\beta'} p(x,\xi)|,
$$

where the derivatives are taken in the distributional sense. Finally we will say that  $p(x,\xi) \in S_{\alpha,\beta}$ , if

$$
\|p\|_{\alpha,\beta}<\infty.
$$

The symbols  $||| f |||$  and  $\langle A \rangle$  will denote some polynomial function evaluated in  $|| f ||_{H^4}$  and  $|| A ||_{H^3}$  and we recall that

$$
A=\partial_x f
$$

along the paper. In particular both  $\| |f|||$  and  $\langle A \rangle$  will depend on *c* as well but we will not make such dependence explicit as it is harmless for the apriori estimates (for a  $c(x, t)$  as in the statement of theorem [4.1\)](#page-16-1).

#### <span id="page-9-0"></span>**2 The concepts of mixing solution and subsolution**

Following [\[41](#page-97-7)] we rigorously define the concept of "mixing solution" in the statement of theorem [1.1.](#page-3-0) We would like our solutions to mix in every ball of the domain and thus we incorporate this into the definition. Firstly, since we are working in unbounded domains, we give a definition of weak solution in which we prescribed the behaviour of the density at  $\infty$ . In the following  $\mathcal{R}_i$ , with  $i = 1, 2$  are the Riesz transform and  $BS$  is the Biot-Savart convolution. Recall that for a smooth function *f* these operators admit the kernel representations,

$$
\mathcal{R}_i f(\mathbf{x}) = \frac{1}{2\pi} P.V. \int_{\mathbb{R}^2} \frac{x_i - y_i}{|\mathbf{x} - \mathbf{y}|^3} f(\mathbf{y}) d\mathbf{y},
$$

$$
\mathcal{B}\mathcal{S} f(\mathbf{x}) = \frac{1}{2\pi} \int_{\mathbb{R}^2} \frac{(\mathbf{x} - \mathbf{y})^\perp}{|\mathbf{x} - \mathbf{y}|^2} f(\mathbf{y}) d\mathbf{y}.
$$

<span id="page-9-2"></span>**Definition 2.1** Let  $T > 0$  and  $\rho_0 \in L^{\infty}(\mathbb{R}^2)$ . The density  $\rho(\mathbf{x}, t) \in L^{\infty}(\mathbb{R}^2)$ [0, *T*]) and the velocity  $\mathbf{u}(\mathbf{x}, t) \in L^{\infty}(\mathbb{R}^2 \times [0, T])$  are a weak solution of the IPM system with initial data  $\rho_0$  and if and only if the weak equation

$$
\int_0^T \int_{\mathbb{R}^2} \rho \left( \partial_t \varphi + \mathbf{u} \cdot \nabla \varphi \right) dx dt = \int_{\mathbb{R}^2} \varphi(\mathbf{x}, 0) \rho_0(\mathbf{x}) dx
$$

holds for all  $\varphi \in C_c^{\infty}([0, T) \times \mathbb{R}^2)$ , and

<span id="page-9-1"></span>
$$
\mathbf{u}(\mathbf{x}) = \mathcal{BS}(-\partial_{x_1}\rho). \tag{2.1}
$$

Notice that we have interpreted the incompressibility of the velocity field and Darcy's law with [\(2.1\)](#page-9-1). In fact, for  $\rho \in C_c^{\infty}(\mathbb{R}^2)$ , the equations

<span id="page-10-1"></span>
$$
\nabla \cdot \mathbf{u} = 0
$$
  
\n
$$
\nabla^{\perp} \cdot \mathbf{u} = - \partial_{x_1} \rho.
$$
\n(2.2)

together with the condition that **u** vanishes at infinity (the boundary condition) are equivalent to

$$
\mathbf{u}(\mathbf{x}) = \mathcal{BS}(-\partial_{x_1}\rho) = (\mathcal{R}_2\mathcal{R}_1\rho, -\mathcal{R}_1\mathcal{R}_1\rho).
$$

Thus, they are consistent with definition [2.1.](#page-9-2) Definition [2.1](#page-9-2) extends the concept of solution of the system  $(2.2)$  plus vanishing boundary condition for densities which do not necessarily vanish at infinity. Notice that incompressibility and Darcy's law are automatically satisfied by our solution in the weak sense. That is,

<span id="page-10-0"></span>
$$
\int_{\mathbb{R}^2} \mathbf{u} \cdot \nabla \varphi d\mathbf{x} = 0
$$

$$
\int_{\mathbb{R}^2} \mathbf{u} \cdot \nabla^{\perp} \varphi d\mathbf{x} = - \int_{\mathbb{R}^2} \rho \partial_{x_1} \varphi d\mathbf{x},
$$

for all  $\varphi \in C_c^{\infty}(\mathbb{R}^2)$ .

**Definition 2.2** The density  $\rho$ (**x**, *t*) and the velocity **u**(**x**, *t*) are a "mixing solution" of the IPM system if they are a weak solution and also there exist, for every  $t \in [0, T]$ , open simply connected domains  $\Omega^{\pm}(t)$  and  $\Omega_{mix}(t)$  with  $\overline{\Omega^{+}} \cup \overline{\Omega^{-}} \cup \overline{\Omega_{mix}} = \mathbb{R}^{2}$  such that, for almost every  $(x, t) \in \mathbb{R}^{2} \times [0, T]$ , the following holds:

$$
\rho(x, t) = \begin{cases} \rho^{\pm} & \text{in } \Omega^{\pm}(t) \\ (\rho - \rho^{+})(\rho - \rho^{-}) = 0 & \text{in } \Omega_{mix}(t) \end{cases}.
$$

For every  $r > 0$ ,  $x \in \mathbb{R}^2$ ,  $0 < t < T$   $B((x, t), r) \subset \bigcup_{0 \le t \le T} \Omega_{mix}(t)$  it holds that

$$
\int_B (\rho - \rho^+) \int_B (\rho - \rho^-) \neq 0.
$$

For sake of simplicity and without any loss of generality we will fix the values of the density to be

$$
\rho^{\pm} = \mp 1. \tag{2.3}
$$

The concept of subsolution is rooted in the Tartar framework understanding a non linear PDE as a linear PDE plus a non linear constraint. In our context the linear constraint is given by

$$
K = \{(\rho, \mathbf{u}, \mathbf{m}) \in \mathbb{R} \times \mathbb{R}^2 \times \mathbb{R}^2 : \mathbf{m} = \rho \mathbf{u}, |\rho| = 1\}.
$$

As observed by Székelyhidi the set *K* contains unbounded velocities which is slightly unpleasant. Thus for a given  $M > 1$  we define

$$
K_M = \{(\rho, \mathbf{u}, \mathbf{m}) \in \mathbb{R} \times \mathbb{R}^2 \times \mathbb{R}^2 : \mathbf{m} = \rho \mathbf{u}, |\rho| = 1, |\mathbf{u}| \le M\}.
$$

Subsolutions arise as a relaxation of the nonlinear constraint. In the framework of the IPM system the relaxation is given by the mixing hull, the  $\Lambda$ lamination hull for the associated wave cone  $\Lambda$  (see [\[16](#page-96-11),[41\]](#page-97-7) for a description of  $\Lambda$ ). In [\[41](#page-97-7)], the author computed the laminations hulls of *K* and  $K_M$ . We take them as definitions.

**Definition 2.3** We defined the mixing hulls for IPM by

<span id="page-11-5"></span>
$$
K^{\Lambda} = \left\{ (\rho, \mathbf{u}, \mathbf{m}) \in \mathbb{R} \times \mathbb{R}^2 \times \mathbb{R}^2 : \left| \mathbf{m} - \rho \mathbf{u} + \frac{1}{2} \left( 0, 1 - \rho^2 \right) \right| \right\}
$$
  
< 
$$
< \left( \frac{1}{2} \left( 1 - \rho^2 \right) \right) \right\}.
$$
 (2.4)

For a given  $M > 1$ , the *M*-mixing hull  $K_M^{\Lambda}$  are the elements in  $K^{\Lambda}$  which additionally satisfy that

<span id="page-11-3"></span><span id="page-11-2"></span><span id="page-11-0"></span>
$$
|2\mathbf{u} + (0, \rho)|^2 < M^2 - (1 - \rho^2) \tag{2.5}
$$

$$
\left|\mathbf{m} - \mathbf{u} - \frac{1}{2}(0, 1 - \rho)\right| < \frac{M}{2}(1 - \rho) \tag{2.6}
$$

<span id="page-11-4"></span>
$$
\left|\mathbf{m} + \mathbf{u} + \frac{1}{2}(0, 1 + \rho)\right| < \frac{M}{2}(1 + \rho). \tag{2.7}
$$

*Remark 2.4* Let us clarify the differences between our notation and the nota-tion in [\[41](#page-97-7)]. We are using same notation as in [\[41\]](#page-97-7) in section 4, but with  $v$ there replaced by **u** here. The concept of M-subsolution arises in section 2, proposition 2.5 in [\[41\]](#page-97-7). To translate this proposition to our language one has to replace *u* there by  $2\mathbf{u} + (0, \rho)$  and *m* there by  $\mathbf{m} + \frac{1}{2}(0, 1)$  (notice that in [\[41](#page-97-7)] *m*, in section 2, pass to  $m + \frac{1}{2}(0, 1)$  in section 4).

<span id="page-11-1"></span>**Definition 2.5** Let  $M > 1$  and  $T > 0$ . We will say that  $(\rho, \mathbf{u}, \mathbf{m}) \in L^{\infty}(\mathbb{R}^2)$  $[0, T] \times L^{\infty}(\mathbb{R}^2 \times [0, T]) \times L^{\infty}(\mathbb{R}^2 \times [0, T])$ , is a M-subsolution of the IPM system if there exist open simply connected domains  $\Omega^{\pm}(t)$  and  $\Omega_{mix}(t)$  with  $\overline{\Omega^{+}} \cup \overline{\Omega^{-}} \cup \Omega_{mix} = \mathbb{R}^{2}$  and such that the following holds:

(No mixing) The density satisfies

$$
\rho(\mathbf{x}, t) = \mp 1 \quad \text{in } \Omega^{\pm}(t).
$$

(linear constraint) In  $\mathbb{R}^2 \times [0, T]$  ( $\rho$ , **u**, **m**) satisfy the equations

$$
\partial_t \rho + \nabla \cdot \mathbf{m} = 0
$$
  
\n
$$
\rho(x, 0) = \rho_0
$$
  
\n
$$
\mathbf{u}(\mathbf{x}) = \mathcal{BS}(-\partial_{x_1}\rho) \equiv \frac{1}{2\pi} \int_{\mathbb{R}^2} \frac{(\mathbf{x} - \mathbf{y})^{\perp}}{|\mathbf{x} - \mathbf{y}|^2} (-\partial_{y_1}\rho(\mathbf{y})) d\mathbf{y}, \quad (2.8)
$$

in a weak sense.

(Relaxation) ( $\rho$ , **u**, **m**)  $\in K_M^{\Lambda}$  in  $\Omega_{mix}(t) \times (0, T)$  and ( $\rho$ , **u**, **m**)  $\in \overline{K}_M^{\Lambda}$  in  $\mathbb{R}^2 \times (0, T)$ . (Continuity) ( $\rho$ , **u**, **m**) is continuous in  $\Omega_{mix}(t) \times (0, T)$ .

<span id="page-12-1"></span>*Remark 2.6* Along the text we will typically speak about subsolution (rather than M-subsolution) and we only make explicit the constant *M* when it is needed.

# <span id="page-12-0"></span>**3 H-principle: subsolutions yield weak solutions**

In this section we follow  $[41]$  to find that to prove theorem [1.1](#page-3-0) is enough to show the existence of a M-subsolution, for some  $M > 1$ ,  $(\overline{\rho}, \overline{\mathbf{u}}, \overline{\mathbf{m}})$ . Since  $L^{\infty}(\mathbb{R}^2) \subset L^2(d\mu)$  with  $d\mu = \frac{dx}{(1+|x|)^3}$ , we will work with  $L^2(d\tilde{\mu})$ , where  $d\tilde{\mu} = d\mu dt$  as the auxiliar space.

Associated to a M-subsolution  $(\overline{\rho}, \overline{\mathbf{u}}, \overline{\mathbf{m}})$  in [0, *T*], we define a set  $X_0$ .

$$
X_0 = \left\{ (\rho, \mathbf{u}, \mathbf{m}) \in L^{\infty}(\mathbb{R}^2 \times [0, T] \times L^{\infty}(\mathbb{R}^2 \times [0, T]) \times L^{\infty}(\mathbb{R}^2 \times [0, T]) \right\}
$$
  
( $\rho$ ,  $\mathbf{u}, \mathbf{m} \rangle = (\overline{\rho}, \overline{\mathbf{u}}, \overline{\mathbf{m}})$  a. e. in  $\mathbb{R}^2 \setminus \overline{\Omega}_{mix}$ ,  
and ( $\rho$ ,  $\mathbf{u}, \mathbf{m}$ ) is a subsolution $\right\}$ .

This set is not empty since  $(\overline{\rho}, \overline{\mathbf{u}}, \overline{\mathbf{m}}) \in X_0$ .

**Lemma 3.1** *Let*  $(\overline{\rho}, \overline{u}, \overline{m})$  *be a M-subsolution. Then the space*  $X_0$  *is bounded*  $in L^2(d\tilde{\mu})$ .

 $\Box$ 

*Proof* Let  $(\rho, \mathbf{u}, \mathbf{m}) \in X_0$ . Then  $||\rho||_{L^{\infty}} \le 1$  and  $||\mu||_{L^{\infty}} \le C(M)$ , so that for a fixed time  $||\rho||_{L^2(du)},$   $||u||_{L^2(du)} \leq C(M)$ . Similarly

$$
||\mathbf{m}||_{L^{2}(d\mu)} \leq \left|\left|\mathbf{m} - \rho \mathbf{u} + \frac{1}{2} \left(0, 1 - \rho^{2}\right)\right|\right|_{L^{2}(d\mu)} + \left|\left|\rho \mathbf{u} - \frac{1}{2} \left(0, 1 - \rho^{2}\right)\right|\right|_{L^{2}(d\mu)}.
$$

Thus  $||\mathbf{m}||_{L^2(d\mu)}$  is bounded thanks to [\(2.4\)](#page-11-0) and to  $||\rho||_{L^2(d\mu)}$ ,  $||\mathbf{u}||_{L^2(d\mu)} \le$  $C(M)$ . The claim follows by integrating respect to time in [0, *T*].

Since  $X_0$  is bounded in  $L^2(d\tilde{\mu})$  and the weak topology of this space is metrizable, we can consider the space  $X$  given by closure of  $X_0$  under this metric.

We will prove the following theorem,

**Theorem 3.2** *If*  $X_0$  *is not empty the set of mixing solutions of IPM with*  $\rho_0$  *as initial data is residual in X. Here*  $\rho_0$  *is the subsolution at time t* = 0.

The general framework of convex integration applies easily to our setting. For the sake of simplicity we will follow the "Appendix" from [\[41\]](#page-97-7) with an slight modification. We consider the unbounded domain  $\mathbb{R}^3$  ( $\mathbb{R}^2$  in space and  $\mathbb R$  in time),  $z : \Omega \to \mathbb R^5$  and a bounded set  $K \subset \mathbb R^5$  such that

<span id="page-13-0"></span>
$$
\sum_{i=1}^{d} A_i \partial_i z = 0,
$$
\n(3.1)

$$
z \in K. \tag{3.2}
$$

Assumptions:

- **H1** The wave cone. There exists a closed cone  $\Lambda \subset \mathbb{R}^5$  such that for every *z* ∈  $\Lambda$  and for every ball *B* ∈  $\mathbb{R}^3$  there exists a sequence  $z_j$  ∈  $C_c^{\infty}(B, \mathbb{R}^5)$ such that
	- i) dist( $z_i$ ,  $[-\overline{z}, \overline{z}]$ ) → 0 uniformly,
	- ii)  $z_j \to 0$  weakly 0 in  $L^2(d\tilde{\mu})$  weakly,
	- iii)  $\int |z_j|^2 d\tilde{\mu} \ge \frac{1}{2} |\overline{z}|^2$ .
- **H2** The  $\Lambda$  convex hull. There exist an open set *U* with  $U \cap K = \emptyset$  and a continuous convex and increasing nonnegative function  $\phi$  with  $\phi(0) = 0$ that for every  $z \in U$   $z + t\overline{z} \in U$  for  $|t| \leq \phi$  (*dist*(*z*, *K*))
- H3 Subsolutions. There exists a set  $X_0 \n\subset L^2(d\tilde{\mu})$  that is a bounded subset of  $L^2(d\tilde{\mu})$  which is perturbable in a fixed subdomain  $\mathcal{U} \subset \Omega$  such that any *z* ∈ *X*<sub>0</sub> that satisfies *z*(*y*) ∈ *U* and if  $w_j$  ∈  $C_c^\infty(\mathcal{U}, \mathbb{R}^5)$  is the approximating sequence from [*H*1] and  $z + w_j \in U$  then  $z + w_j \in X_0$ .

In the case of the IPM equation with the constraints  $|\rho| = 1$ ,  $|u| \leq M$  both  $\Lambda$ , *K<sub>M</sub>* and *K*<sup> $\Lambda$ </sup><sub>*M*</sub> has been extensively studied in [\[16](#page-96-11)[,41\]](#page-97-7). We take  $\mathcal{U} = \Omega_{mix}(t) \times$  $(0, T)$ . The property [H2] for  $K_M^{\Lambda}$  was proved in [\[41,](#page-97-7) Proposition 3.3]. For the property [H1] we use the sequence  $z_j$  as constructed for example in [\[16](#page-96-11), Lemma 3.3]. Our Property [H1i)] is stated in the first property stated in that lemma. For property [H1ii)] notice that we know from [\[16](#page-96-11), Lemma 3.3] that  $z_j \rightarrow 0$  weakly star topology of  $L^{\infty}$ . However,  $z_j$  is uniformly bounded in  $L^{\infty}$  and compactly supported and thus uniformly bounded in  $L^2(d\tilde{\mu})$ . Thus the weak star convergence implies also weak star convergence in  $L^2(d\tilde{\mu})$ . Our property [H1iii)] requires some work as  $\mu$  does not scale uniformly. However as proved for example in [\[16](#page-96-11), Lemma 3.3], in addition to the properties listed in [\[41,](#page-97-7) H1] it holds that for a  $\Lambda$  segment  $\overline{z}$  the approximating sequence satisfies also that,

$$
\lim_{j \to \infty} |(x, t) \in B : |z_j(x, t)| \neq \pm \overline{z}| = 0,
$$

and by absolute continuity it holds that

$$
\lim_{j \to \infty} \mu\{(x, t) \in B : |z_j(x, t)| \neq \pm \overline{z}\} = 0.
$$

<span id="page-14-0"></span>Thus by choosing *j* large enough *iii*) also holds.

We skip the proof of the following lemma as it is identical to [\[41,](#page-97-7) Lemma 5.2]

**Lemma 3.3** *Let*  $z \in X_0$  *with*  $\int_{\Omega_{mix}}(t) \times [0,T]$   $F(z((x,t))) d\tilde{\mu} \ge \varepsilon > 0$ *. For all*  $\eta > 0$  *there exists*  $\tilde{z} \in X_0$  *with*  $d_X(z, \tilde{z}) \leq \eta$  *and* 

$$
\int_{\Omega_{mix}(t)\times[0,T]}|z-\tilde{z}|^2d\tilde{\mu}\geq\delta.
$$

*Here*  $\delta = \delta(\varepsilon)$ *.* 

*Proof of theorem* [3.2](#page-13-0) Firstly, as in the proof of [\[41](#page-97-7), theorem 5.1] lemma [3.3](#page-14-0) implies that the set of bounded solutions to IPM is residual in *X*. The proof works in the same way since due to the fact that  $\mu(\mathbb{R}^2) < \infty$ , convolutions with a standard mollification kernel are continuous from  $L^2(d\tilde{\mu}, w)$  to  $L^2(d\tilde{\mu})$  and thus the Identity is a Baire one map, with a residual set of points of continuity. That is the set of  $(\rho, \mathbf{u}, \mathbf{m}) \in X$  which belong to  $K_M$  a.e.  $(x, t) \in \mathbb{R}^2 \times [0, T]$ is residual in *X*. This is precisely the set of weak solutions to IPM with the Muskat initial data.

It remains to show the mixing property:

Choose  $B((x, t), r) \subset \bigcup_{0 \le t \le T} \Omega_{\text{mix}}(t)$ . Declare

$$
X_{B, \pm 1} = \{ (\rho, u, m) \in X : \int_B (\pm 1 - \rho) = 0 \}.
$$

Then  $X_{B, \pm 1} \subset X$  is closed by the definition of weak convergence and since  $X_{B,\pm 1} \cap X_0 = \emptyset$  (for states in  $X_0$ ,  $|\rho| < 1$ ) and  $X_{B,\pm 1} \subset \overline{X_0}$ . Thus,  $X_{B,\pm 1}$  has empty interior. Therefore  $X \setminus X_{B,+1}$  is residual. Since intersection of residual sets is residual, it follows that

$$
\{X \setminus \cup_i X_{B_i,\pm 1} : B_i = B(x_i,t_i,r_i) \subset \cup_{0 < t < T} \Omega(t), x_i \in \mathbb{Q}^2, t_i \in \mathbb{Q}, r_i \in \mathcal{Q}\}
$$

with Q the rationals is residual. By density of rationals elements in  $X\cup_i X_{B_i,\pm 1}$ satisfy the mixing property and thus the set of mixing solutions is residual in *X* with respect to the weak topology. □

*Remark 3.4* We introduce the measure  $\mu$  to deal with the unboundedness of the domain. However we could have followed instead [\[22](#page-96-17)] and consider for capital *N*  $\nearrow \infty I_N : X \mapsto \mathbb{R}$  defined by  $I_N : \int_{B(0,N)\times[0,T]}(|\rho|^2-1)dxdt$ . By convexity of the  $L^2$  norm it follows that  $I_N$  is lower semicontinuous respect to the weak star topology of  $L^{\infty}(X)$ . Thus it is a Baire one map with a residual set of points of continuity. By our lemma [3.3](#page-14-0) if *z* is a point of continuity of *I<sub>N</sub>* in *X*  $I_N(z) = 0$ . Since elements of *X* such that  $\rho(x, t) = 1$  correspond to weak solutions to IPM and intersection of residual sets is residual the theorem follows.

*Remark 3.5* The proof presented above only yields weak solutions to the IPM system such that  $|\rho(x, t)| = 1$  for a.e.  $t \in [0, T]$ . However (see the proof of  $[16, \text{Lemma 3.3}]\)$  $[16, \text{Lemma 3.3}]\)$  for every  $\overline{z} = (\overline{\rho}, \overline{u}, \overline{m}) \in \Lambda$  with  $\overline{\rho} \neq 0$  there exists  $(\xi, \xi_t) \in \mathbb{R}^2$   $\times \mathbb{R}$ *t*,  $\xi \neq 0$  such that

$$
D^{2}(h((\xi,\xi_{t})\cdot(x,t))) = h''((\xi,\xi_{t})\cdot(x,t))\left(\frac{\overline{\rho}-\overline{u_{2}}}{\overline{u_{1}}}\frac{\overline{u_{1}}}{\overline{\rho}+\overline{u_{2}}}\right)
$$

$$
\partial_{t}\nabla h((\xi,\xi_{t})\cdot(x,t)) + \nabla^{\perp}h'((\xi,\xi_{t})\cdot(x,t)) = h''((\xi,\xi_{t})\cdot(x,t))\overline{m}.
$$

This is the analogous of [\[22](#page-96-17), Proposition 4] . Thus one imitates the proof in [\[22](#page-96-17), Proposition 2] and obtain weak solutions to the IPM systems such that

$$
|\rho(x,t)|=1
$$

for every *t*. We skip the details since there is no essential difference. Also following [\[5\]](#page-95-2) the mixing property can be proven at every time slice.

*Proof of theorem* [1.1](#page-3-0) We start with a given initial data of Muskat type  $f_0 \in$  $H^5$ , with  $1 \leq c(x, t) < 2$  satisfying hypothesis of theorem [4.1.](#page-16-1) By theorem [4.1](#page-16-1) there exists a time  $T^*(f_0) > 0$  and a function  $f \in C([0, T^*(f_0)], H^4(\mathbb{R}))$ , such that  $(\varepsilon(x, t) = c(x, t)t, f(x, t))$  solve the equation [\(1.11\)](#page-6-1). By theo-rem [4.4](#page-17-1) there exists a M-subsolution in [0,  $T(f_0, M, c)$ ], with  $T(f_0, M, c) \le$  $T^*(f_0)$ , and therefore we can define the space  $X_0$  associated to this subsolution and apply theorem  $3.2$ .

# <span id="page-16-0"></span>**4 Constructing a subsolution for the IPM system**

This section is divided in two parts and its purpose is to show the existence of a subsolution. In the first part we will find a subsolution for the IPM system in the sense of definition [2.5](#page-11-1) assuming that there exist a solution for the equation [\(1.11\)](#page-6-1). We next state such existence theorem with the precise conditions on the speed of opening *c*.

**Theorem 4.1** *Let*  $f_0(x) \in H^5(\mathbb{R})$  *and*  $c(x, t) \in C^\infty(\mathbb{R} \times \mathbb{R}^+)$  *and such that either there exist constants*  $c_{\infty} \in \mathbb{R}$  *and*  $\kappa > 0$  *such that*  $1 + \kappa \leq c(x, t) \leq 2$ *and*  $c(x, t) - c_{\infty} \in C^1$  ([0, ∞);  $H^6(\mathbb{R})$ ), with

<span id="page-16-1"></span>
$$
\sup_{t\in\mathbb{R}^+}\left(||c(\cdot,t)-c_\infty||_{H^6(\mathbb{R})},+||\partial_t c(\cdot,t)||_{H^6(\mathbb{R})}\right)\leq C
$$

*or*  $c(x, t) = 1$ *. Then there exists a time T* > 0 *and* 

$$
f(x, t) \in C([0, T], H^4(\mathbb{R})) \cap C^1([0, T], H^3(\mathbb{R})),
$$

*solving the equation* [\(1.11\)](#page-6-1) *with*  $\varepsilon(x, t) = c(x, t)t$ .

*Remark 4.2* The condition  $c \geq 1+\kappa$  could be replaced by  $c \geq 1$  plus technical conditions on the zeros of  $c-1$  and the behaviour of  $c$  at  $\pm\infty$ . This would only affect the proof of lemma [B.6](#page-12-1) which would be less neat. We have preferred to keep the statement of the theorem easy. In order to deal with low speed of opening  $c < 1$  different pseudodifferential machinery is needed to deal with equation [\(1.11\)](#page-6-1), thus we have not pursued the issue here. The  $H^6$ -condition is needed in the proof of [4.8.](#page-26-0) Finally, in our proof we have prescribed  $\rho = \frac{\lambda}{\varepsilon}$ as it is simplest continuous function and agrees with the entropy and maximal mixing solution in the case of the flat interface. Other choices might be of interest though the proof would be technically different as the velocity would change. We have not explored this later aspect. The fact that the maximum growth of the mixing zone is linear on *t* seems to be intrinsically related to the problem and it is coherent with Darcy's law and the flat interface case. Our proof quickly breaks if we want to have sublinear growth (see equation  $(4.15)$ .

*Remark 4.3* Let us explain why we need to ask five derivatives on the initial data. Firstly, in order to perform energy estimates we need to quasi-linearize the equation as in lemmas [4.8](#page-26-0) and [4.9,](#page-26-1) where *l*.*o*.*t* are defined in [4.7.](#page-25-1) The number of derivatives that we take it is enough to get the estimate in [4.7](#page-25-1) for the *l*.*o*.*t*.. We do not claim that the regularity can not be improved to get solutions to [1.11](#page-6-1) with an initial data  $f_0 \in H^k$  and  $k < 5$ . The quasi-linearization of [1.11](#page-6-1) in that case would be much more complicated. Secondly, in order to deal with the higher order terms in lemma [4.9,](#page-26-1) we need some regularity in the pseudodifferential operators that arise in Sect. [4.2.2.](#page-27-0) The regularity of these operators is linked to that of the solution *f* . It turns that, again, the number of derivatives we take suffices for our purposes.

#### <span id="page-17-0"></span>**4.1 Constructing a subsolution. Part 1**

This section is dedicated to the proof of the following theorem.

**Theorem 4.4** *Let us assume that f, with*  $f(x, t) \in C^1([0, T] \times \mathbb{R})$ *, solves the equation* [\(1.11\)](#page-6-1), with  $c(x, t)$  *as in Theorem* [4.1](#page-16-1)*. Then there exists a Msubsolution of the IPM system for*  $t \in [0, T]$ , T *small enough depending on*  $f_0(x)$ *, and for some M.* 

We start by defining the mixing zone. For  $x \in (-\infty, \infty)$  and  $-\varepsilon(x, t)$  $\lambda < \varepsilon(x, t)$  we define the change of coordinates

<span id="page-17-1"></span>
$$
\mathbf{x}(x,\lambda)=(x,\,\lambda+f(x,t)).
$$

We define the set  $\Omega_{mix} \subset \mathbb{R}^2$  as follows

$$
\Omega_{mix} = \{ \mathbf{x} \in \mathbb{R}^2 : \mathbf{x} = \mathbf{x}(x, \lambda) \text{ for } (x, \lambda) \in (-\infty, \infty) \times (-\varepsilon(x, t), \varepsilon(x, t)) \}. \tag{4.1}
$$

Recall that, in  $\Omega_{mix}$ , our subsolutions ( $\rho$ , **m**, **u**) should solve

$$
\partial_t \rho + \nabla \cdot \mathbf{m} = 0 \tag{4.2}
$$

<span id="page-17-3"></span><span id="page-17-2"></span>
$$
\mathbf{u} = \mathcal{BS}(-\partial_{x_1}\rho). \tag{4.3}
$$

We prescribe **m** to be of the form

$$
\mathbf{m} = \rho \mathbf{u} - (0, \alpha) \left( 1 - \rho^2 \right),
$$

where  $\alpha$  will be chosen later. Then the transport equation [\(4.2\)](#page-17-2) reads

$$
\partial_t \rho + \mathbf{u} \cdot \nabla \rho = \nabla \cdot \left( (0, \alpha) \left( 1 - \rho^2 \right) \right). \tag{4.4}
$$

On the other hand we need  $(\rho, \mathbf{u}, \mathbf{m}) \in \text{int } K^{\Lambda}$ , in [\(2.4\)](#page-11-0), which is equivalent to

<span id="page-18-2"></span><span id="page-18-1"></span>
$$
\left(\alpha - \frac{1}{2}\right)^2 < \left(\frac{1}{2}\right)^2,\tag{4.5}
$$

$$
\rho^2 < 1. \tag{4.6}
$$

In fact, we need  $(\rho, \mathbf{u}, \mathbf{m}) \in \text{int}K_M^{\Lambda}$ , but we will take care of this later.

## <span id="page-18-0"></span>*4.1.1 The equations in* (*x*, λ)*-coordinates and the choices of* ρ *and m*

Next we write the equation [\(4.4\)](#page-17-3) in  $(x, \lambda)$  – coordinates. Let  $g : \Omega_{mix} \to \mathbb{R}$ be a smooth function. We will denote

$$
g^{\sharp}(x,\lambda) = g(\mathbf{x}(x,\lambda)). \tag{4.7}
$$

Let us analyze the mixing error in these new coordinates. Set

$$
\mathbf{E}^{\sharp}(x,\lambda) = \left(1 - \rho^{\sharp 2}\right)(0,\alpha^{\sharp}),\tag{4.8}
$$

which we split as,

$$
\mathbf{E}^{\sharp} = \overline{\mathbf{f}}^{\sharp} + \mathbf{e}^{\sharp},
$$

with

$$
\vec{\mathbf{f}}^{\sharp} = (1 - \rho^{\sharp 2}) \left( 0, \alpha^{\sharp} - \frac{1}{2} \right), \qquad \mathbf{e}^{\sharp} = \frac{1}{2} (0, 1) \left( 1 - \rho^{\sharp 2} \right).
$$

We will define the density in the mixing zone to be

<span id="page-18-3"></span>
$$
\rho^{\sharp}(x,\lambda) = \frac{\lambda}{\varepsilon(x,t)}
$$
\n(4.9)

and it will simplify the calculation to call  $h^{\sharp} = (\alpha^{\sharp} - \frac{1}{2}) (1 - (\rho^{\sharp})^2)$ . Then  $\rho^{\sharp}$  produces a density  $\rho(\mathbf{x})$  satisfying the condition [\(4.6\)](#page-18-1) in  $\Omega_{mix}$ . In addition  $\rho^{\sharp}(\pm \varepsilon) = \pm 1$  thus

<span id="page-18-4"></span>
$$
\rho(\mathbf{x}) = \begin{cases} \mp 1 & \text{in } \overline{\Omega^{\pm}} \\ \rho(\mathbf{x}) & \text{in } \Omega_{mix} \end{cases},
$$
\n(4.10)

where  $\Omega^+$  is the open domain below  $\Omega_{mix}$  and  $\Omega^-$  is the open domain above  $\Omega_{mix}$ , is a continuous function in  $\mathbb{R}^2$ .

<span id="page-19-4"></span>After, these choices, the next lemma describes the necessary conditions to be a subsolution.

**Lemma 4.5** *Let*  $\rho^{\sharp} = \frac{\lambda}{\varepsilon}$  *and*  $\mathbf{m}^{\sharp} = \rho^{\sharp} \mathbf{u}^{\sharp} - h^{\sharp}(0, 1) - e^{\sharp}$  *with*  $e^{\sharp} = \frac{1}{2}(0, 1)(1 - e^{\sharp})$  $\rho^{\sharp 2}$ ). Then,  $\rho$ , **u** and **m** satisfy the equation [\(4.2\)](#page-17-2) if and only if

$$
\partial_{\lambda}h^{\sharp} = \frac{\lambda}{\varepsilon^2} + \partial_t\rho^{\sharp} + \frac{1}{\varepsilon}\left(\boldsymbol{u}^{\sharp} \cdot (-\partial_x f - \lambda \frac{\partial_x \varepsilon}{\varepsilon}, 1) - \partial_t f\right). \tag{4.11}
$$

*In addition if*

<span id="page-19-3"></span>
$$
h^{\sharp} = \gamma^{\sharp} (1 - \rho^{\sharp 2})
$$

*the inclusion* [\(4.5\)](#page-18-2) *reads*

<span id="page-19-1"></span><span id="page-19-0"></span>
$$
|\gamma^{\sharp}|<\frac{1}{2}.
$$

*Proof* Since  $(\partial_{x_1}\rho)(x, \lambda + f(x, t)) = \rho_x^{\sharp}(x, \lambda) - \partial_x f(x, t)\partial_{\lambda}\rho^{\sharp}$  and  $(\partial_{x_2}\rho)(x, \lambda + f(x, t)) = \partial_{\lambda}\rho^{\sharp}(x, \lambda)$  we have that

$$
\mathbf{u}(x, \lambda + f(x, t)) \cdot (\nabla \rho) (x, \lambda + f(x, t))
$$
  
= 
$$
\mathbf{u}^{\sharp}(x, \lambda) \cdot (\partial_x \rho^{\sharp}(x, \lambda) - \partial_x f(x, t) \partial_{\lambda} \rho^{\sharp}, \partial_{\lambda} \rho^{\sharp}(x, \lambda)).
$$
 (4.12)

Also

$$
\partial_t \rho^{\sharp}(x, \lambda) = (\partial_t \rho)(x, \lambda + f(x, t)) + (\partial_{x_2} \rho)(x, \lambda + f(x, t))\partial_t f
$$
  
= 
$$
(\partial_t \rho)(x, \lambda + f(x, t)) + \partial_{\lambda} \rho^{\sharp}(x, \lambda)\partial_t f(x, t). \tag{4.13}
$$

In addition,

$$
\nabla \cdot (\mathbf{\bar{f}} + \mathbf{e})(x, \lambda + f(x, t)) = \partial_{\lambda} h^{\sharp}(x, \lambda) + \partial_{\lambda} \mathbf{e}^{\sharp}(x, \lambda) = \partial_{\lambda} h^{\sharp} - \rho^{\sharp} \partial_{\lambda} \rho^{\sharp}.
$$
\n(4.14)

Evaluating [\(4.4\)](#page-17-3) at  $\mathbf{x} = (x, \lambda + f(x, t))$ , putting together [\(4.12\)](#page-19-0), [\(4.13\)](#page-19-1) and  $(4.14)$  and taking into account  $(4.9)$  yields  $(4.11)$ .

Finally, if we define

<span id="page-19-2"></span>
$$
\gamma^{\sharp} = \frac{1}{1 - \rho^{\sharp 2}} h^{\sharp},
$$

the condition  $(4.5)$  reads

$$
\gamma^{\sharp2} < \left(\frac{1}{2}\right)^2.
$$

From lemma [4.5](#page-19-4) we have that in order to prove theorem [4.4,](#page-17-1) it is enough to show that  $\gamma^{\sharp 2} < \frac{1}{2}$  with  $\gamma^{\sharp}$  given by

$$
\gamma^{\sharp} (1 - \rho^{\sharp 2}) = \int_{-\varepsilon}^{\lambda} \frac{\lambda'}{\varepsilon^2} - \lambda \frac{\partial_t \varepsilon}{\varepsilon^2} \n+ \frac{1}{\varepsilon} \left( \mathbf{u}^{\sharp}(x, \lambda) \cdot (-\partial_x f - \lambda \frac{\partial_x \varepsilon}{\varepsilon}, 1) - \partial_t f \right) d\lambda' \n= -\frac{(1 - \varepsilon_t)}{2} (1 - \rho^{\sharp 2}) \n+ \int_{-1}^{\rho^{\sharp}} \left( \mathbf{u}^{\sharp}(x, \varepsilon(x)\lambda') \cdot (-\partial_x f(x) - \partial_x \varepsilon \lambda', 1) - f_t \right) d\lambda',
$$
\n(4.15)

**u** given by the Biot-Savart law and  $\rho(x)$  by [\(4.10\)](#page-18-4) and [\(4.9\)](#page-18-3).

# <span id="page-20-0"></span>*4.1.2 The velocity u and the equation for the pseudointerface*

The velocity **u** is given by the expression

$$
\mathbf{u}(\mathbf{x}) = -\frac{1}{2\pi} \int_{\mathbb{R}^2} \frac{(\mathbf{x} - \mathbf{y})^{\perp}}{|\mathbf{x} - \mathbf{y}|^2} \partial_{x_1} \rho(\mathbf{y}) d\mathbf{y} = -\frac{1}{2\pi} \int_{\Omega_{mix}} \frac{(\mathbf{x} - \mathbf{y})^{\perp}}{|\mathbf{x} - \mathbf{y}|^2} \partial_{x_1} \rho(\mathbf{y}) d\mathbf{y}.
$$

Then a change of coordinates yields

<span id="page-20-2"></span>
$$
\mathbf{u}(\mathbf{x}) = -\frac{1}{\pi} \int_{-\infty}^{\infty} \frac{1}{2\varepsilon(y)} \int_{-\varepsilon(y)}^{\varepsilon(y)} \frac{(\mathbf{x} - \mathbf{x}(y, \lambda'))^{\perp}}{|\mathbf{x} - \mathbf{x}(y, \lambda')|^2} \left( \partial_y f(y) + \lambda' \frac{\partial_y \varepsilon(y)}{\varepsilon(y)} \right) d\lambda' dy
$$
  
= 
$$
-\frac{1}{\pi} \int_{-\infty}^{\infty} \frac{1}{2} \int_{-1}^{1} \frac{(\mathbf{x} - \mathbf{x}(y, \varepsilon(y)\lambda'))^{\perp}}{|\mathbf{x} - \mathbf{x}(y, \varepsilon(y)\lambda')|^2} \left( \partial_y f(y) + \lambda' \partial_y \varepsilon(y) \right) d\lambda' dy.
$$
(4.16)

Next we will modify this expression since it will help in the proof of the local existence for the equation [\(1.11\)](#page-6-1). This idea has been already introduced in [\[17\]](#page-96-1). First we notice that

$$
\frac{1}{2}\partial_y \log (|\mathbf{x} - \mathbf{x}(y, \varepsilon(y)\lambda')|^2) = -\frac{(x_1 - y)}{|\mathbf{x} - \mathbf{x}(y, \varepsilon(y)\lambda')|^2} - \frac{x_2 - \varepsilon(y)\lambda' - f(y)(\partial_y f(y) + \lambda'\partial_y \varepsilon(y))}{|\mathbf{x} - \mathbf{x}(y, \varepsilon(y)\lambda')|^2}.
$$

<span id="page-20-1"></span> $\Box$ 

Thus since the integral of the left hand side is null (in the sense of the principal value) we can also write  $(4.16)$  in the most convenient form,

$$
\mathbf{u}(\mathbf{x}) = \frac{1}{\pi} P.V. \int_{-\infty}^{\infty} \frac{1}{2} \int_{-1}^{1} \frac{x_1 - y}{|\mathbf{x} - \mathbf{x}(y, \varepsilon(y)\lambda')|^2} (1, \partial_y f(y) + \lambda' \partial_y \varepsilon(y)) d\lambda' dy.
$$
\n(4.17)

As we prove in the following lemma this velocity **u** is in  $L^{\infty}(\mathbb{R}^2)$ .

**Lemma 4.6** *Let u be like in expression* [\(4.17\)](#page-21-0) *with*  $f \in H^4$  *and c as in theorem* [\(4.1\)](#page-16-1)*. Then*  $u \in L^{\infty}(\mathbb{R}^2)$  *and* 

<span id="page-21-2"></span><span id="page-21-0"></span>
$$
||\boldsymbol{u}(\cdot,t)||_{L^{\infty}(\mathbb{R}^2)} \leq P(||f||_{H^4})
$$

*for some smooth function P.*

*Proof* The proof of this result is left to "Appendix [A.3"](#page-80-0). □

We turn back to our equation  $(4.15)$ . It says that the evolution is governed by the following modified velocity.

$$
u_c^{\sharp}(x,\lambda) \equiv \mathbf{u}^{\sharp}(x,\varepsilon(x)\lambda) \cdot (-\partial_x f(x,t) - \partial_x \varepsilon(x)\lambda, 1)
$$
  
=  $\frac{1}{2\pi} P.V. \int_{\mathbb{R}} \int_{-1}^1 \frac{x-y}{(x-y)^2 + (\varepsilon(x)\lambda - \varepsilon(y)\lambda' + f(x) - f(y))^2}$   
 $\times (\partial_y f(y) - \partial_x f(x) + \partial_y \varepsilon(y)\lambda' - \partial_x \varepsilon(x)\lambda) d\lambda' dy,$ 

where the principal value is taken at infinity. Now, notice that by at  $|\lambda| = 1$ , the left hand side of  $(4.15)$  is 0. Therefore a continuous solution must satisfy that

<span id="page-21-1"></span>
$$
\partial_t f = \mathcal{M}u(x, t) = \frac{1}{2} \int_{-1}^1 u_c^{\sharp}(x, \lambda) d\lambda, \qquad (4.18)
$$

which is what motivates  $(1.11)$ . Of course, the specific aspect of the kernel is prescribed by our ansatz for  $\rho$ .

Then,  $(4.15)$  reads

$$
\gamma^{\sharp} \left( 1 - \rho^{\sharp 2} \right) = -\frac{(1 - \varepsilon_t)}{2} (1 - \rho^{\sharp 2}) + \int_{-1}^{\rho^{\sharp}} \left( u_c^{\sharp}(x, \lambda') - f_t \right) d\lambda', \quad (4.19)
$$

*Proof of theorem [4.4](#page-17-1)* We have already constructed a candidate to be the subsolution. This candidate is given by  $(\rho, \mathbf{u}, \mathbf{m})$  with  $\rho^{\sharp} = \frac{\lambda}{\varepsilon}$ , **u** as in [\(4.16\)](#page-20-2), **m** =  $\rho$ **u** –  $\gamma$ (1 –  $\rho$ <sup>2</sup>)(0, 1) – **e**, **e** =  $\frac{1}{2}$ (0, 1)(1 –  $\rho$ <sup>2</sup>),  $\gamma$ <sup>‡</sup>(*s*,  $\lambda$ ) =  $\gamma$ (**x**(*s*,  $\lambda$ )) and  $\gamma^{\sharp}$  as in [\(4.19\)](#page-21-1). Next, we show that  $|\gamma^{\sharp}| < \frac{1}{2}$ , as stated in lemma [4.5.](#page-19-4) Notice that [\(4.19\)](#page-21-1) yields,

$$
\gamma^{\sharp}=-\frac{(1-\varepsilon_{t})}{2}+\frac{1}{1-\rho^{\sharp 2}}\int_{-1}^{\rho^{\sharp}}\left(u_{c}^{\sharp}(x,\lambda')-f_{t}\right)d\lambda',
$$

We first focus on the first term on the right hand side of this equation. Notice that  $|1 - \partial_t \varepsilon| \leq |1 - c(x, t)| + |\partial_t c(x, t)|t$ . Therefore, our choice of  $1 \leq c(x, t) < 2$  (see statement of theorem [4.1\)](#page-16-1) implies that  $|1 - \partial_t \varepsilon| < 1$ for small enough time. Then to finish the proof it is enough to prove that the second term in [\(4.19\)](#page-21-1) is as small as we want by making *t* small. This term is problematic because the factor  $\frac{1}{1}$  $\frac{1}{(1-\rho^{\sharp^2})}$ . However we will find a cancelation in order to control it by continuity.

Here it is where we will use the relation between  $\varepsilon$  and  $f$ . First we will deal with the part of  $\Omega_{mix}$  which lies below the pseudointerface, i.e  $-\varepsilon < \lambda < 0$ . We need to make small the term

$$
\left| \frac{1}{1 - \rho^{\sharp 2}} \int_{-1}^{\rho^{\sharp}} (u_c^{\sharp}(x, \lambda') - \partial_t f) d\lambda' \right|
$$
  
\n
$$
\leq C \frac{1}{1 - \rho^{\sharp}} \sup_{x \in \mathbb{R}} \sup_{-1 < \lambda < 0} |u_c^{\sharp}(x, \lambda) - \partial_t f(x, t)|
$$
  
\n
$$
\leq C \sup_{x \in \mathbb{R}} \sup_{-1 < \lambda < 0} |u_c^{\sharp}(x, \lambda) - \partial_t f(x, t)|.
$$

Here notice that  $\rho^{\sharp} < 0$ .

Then we see that, since

$$
u_c^{\sharp}(x,\lambda) - \partial_t f(x,t) = \frac{1}{2} \int_{-1}^1 \left( u_c^{\sharp}(x,\lambda) - u_c^{\sharp}(x,\lambda') \right) d\lambda'.
$$

Lemma [A.12,](#page-83-0) where it is proven that  $|u_c^{\sharp}(x, \lambda) - u_c^{\sharp}(x, \lambda')| = O(t)$  uniformly in *x*, implies that this term is as small as we want by taking *t* small.

To deal with the upper part of  $\Omega_{mix}$  we use that our choice of pseudointerface, [\(1.11\)](#page-6-1), makes the situation rather symmetric. Indeed, it follows from  $(1.11)$  that

$$
\int_{-1}^{\rho^{\sharp}} (u_c^{\sharp}(x,\lambda') - \partial_t f) d\lambda' = -\int_{\rho^{\sharp}}^1 (u_c^{\sharp}(x,\lambda') - \partial_t f) d\lambda'
$$

$$
+\underbrace{\int_{-1}^{1} (u_c^{\sharp}(x,\lambda') - \partial_t f) d\lambda'}_{=0}
$$
\n
$$
=-\int_{\rho^{\sharp}}^{1} (u_c^{\sharp}(x,\lambda') - \partial_t f(x,t)) d\lambda'.
$$

Thus, the term  $\frac{1}{1-\rho^{\sharp2}}|\int_{\lambda}^{\varepsilon} \left(u_c^{\sharp} - \partial_t f\right) d\lambda'|$ , can be made arbitrarily small by taking *t* small as well. Hence we have proven that there exists  $T > 0$ , depending on  $f_0$  and  $c(x, t)$ , such that  $|\gamma^\sharp(x, \lambda, t)| < \frac{1}{2}$  for  $(x, \lambda, t) \in \mathbb{R} \times$  $(-\varepsilon(x, t), \varepsilon(x, t)) \times [0, T]$  as desired.

Recall that lemma [4.6](#page-21-2) implies that  $\mathbf{u} \in L^{\infty}(\mathbb{R}^2 \times [0, T])$ .

In order to conclude the proof of theorem [4.4](#page-17-1) we need to check that ( $\rho$ , **u**, **m**) is continuous in  $(0, T) \times \Omega_{mix}(0, t)$  and that also satisfies  $(2.5)$ ,  $(2.6)$  and  $(2.7)$ , for some  $M > 1$ . The continuity is a consequence of that  $\rho(\mathbf{x}, t)$  is a Lipschitz function in  $(0, T) \times \Omega_{mix}(t)$ . Furthermore, if

$$
M > 8 \left( ||\mathbf{u}||_{L^{\infty}} + 1 \right),
$$

since  $|\rho| \le 1$  is easy to check [\(2.5\)](#page-11-2). In addition, in order to satisfy condition [\(2.6\)](#page-11-3) we proceed as follows:

$$
|\mathbf{m} - \mathbf{u} - \frac{1}{2}(0, 1 - \rho)| = |\mathbf{m} - \rho \mathbf{u} - \frac{1}{2}(1 - \rho^2) + \frac{1}{2}(1 - \rho^2) - (1 - \rho)\mathbf{u} - \frac{1}{2}(0, 1 - \rho)|
$$
  
\n
$$
\leq \left( (1 + \rho) + |\mathbf{u}| + \frac{1}{2} \right) (1 - \rho),
$$

where we have used  $(2.4)$ . Then we see that  $(2.6)$  is satisfied. To check  $(2.7)$ we follows similar steps that for  $(2.6)$ .

#### <span id="page-23-0"></span>**4.2 Constructing a subsolution. Part 2**

The bulk of the proof is to show energy estimates for  $(1.12)$ . Before starting with the computation we will present a toy model to explain the strategy of the proof. Let us consider the following equation

<span id="page-23-1"></span>
$$
\partial_t f = \left(\frac{1}{1 + ct|\xi|}\right) * \Lambda f \quad \text{in } \mathbb{R} \times \mathbb{R}^+
$$

$$
f(x, 0) = f^0(x), \tag{4.20}
$$

where  $1 \leq c < 2$ . In the Fourier side this equation reads

$$
\partial_t \hat{f}(\xi) = \frac{|\xi|}{1 + ct|\xi|} \hat{f}(\xi),
$$

which can be solved explicitly. Indeed, the solutions are given by

<span id="page-24-0"></span>
$$
\hat{f}(\xi) = (1 + ct|\xi|)^{\frac{1}{c}} \hat{f}_0(\xi). \tag{4.21}
$$

From [\(4.21\)](#page-24-0) we see that the solution to [\(4.20\)](#page-23-1) loses  $\frac{1}{c}$ -derivatives with respect to the initial data. Equation  $(1.11)$  has a similar behaviour to  $(4.20)$  but there is no chance to find explicit solutions. Instead of that we will use energy estimates in the same way that the following energy estimate for [\(4.20\)](#page-23-1). We compute the time derivative of  $\vert$  $\frac{\hat{f}(\xi)}{1+t|\xi|}$  $\begin{array}{c} \begin{array}{c} \begin{array}{c} \end{array}\\ \begin{array}{c} \end{array} \end{array} \end{array}$  $\Big|_{L^2}$  to obtain that

$$
\frac{1}{2}\partial_t \left\| \frac{\hat{f}(\xi)}{1+t|\xi|} \right\|_{L^2}^2 \le \int_{\mathbb{R}} \overline{\hat{f}(\xi)} \left( -\frac{|\xi|}{(1+t|\xi|)^2} + \frac{\partial_t \hat{f}(\xi)}{1+t|\xi|} \right) d\xi
$$

$$
= \int_{\mathbb{R}} \left| \frac{\hat{f}}{1+t|\xi|} \right|^2 |\xi| \left( \frac{-1}{1+t|\xi|} + \frac{1}{1+ct|\xi|} \right) d\xi,
$$

and since  $\frac{1}{1+t|\xi|} \ge \frac{1}{1+ct|\xi|} \ge 0$  for  $c \ge 1$  we can conclude that

$$
\frac{1}{2}\partial_t \left\| \frac{\hat{f}(\xi)}{1+t|\xi|} \right\|_{L^2}^2 \leq 0,
$$

and therefore  $\vert$  $\frac{\hat{f}(\xi)}{1+t|\xi|}$  $\overline{\phantom{a}}$  $\left| \int_{L^2} \leq ||f_0||_{L^2}$ .

The same analysis for  $\partial_x^2 f$  yields the estimate

$$
\frac{1}{2}\partial_t \left\| \frac{\widehat{\partial_x^2 f}(\xi)}{1 + t|\xi|} \right\|_{L^2}^2 \le 0.
$$
\n(4.22)

In addition, it is easy to see that  $\partial_t ||f||_{L^2}^2 \leq \frac{1}{2} ||f||_{L^2}^2 + \frac{1}{2} ||\partial_x f||_{L^2}^2$ . Furthermore,  $\widehat{|\partial_x f}(\xi)|$  is less or equal than  $|\widehat{f}(\xi)|$  for  $|\xi| \leq 1$  and is less or equal than 2  $\frac{1}{1+t|\xi|}$  $\int \frac{\partial^2 f(\xi)}{\partial x^2 f(\xi)} |\text{ for } |\xi| > 1$  and  $t < 1$  (this is just because  $1 \leq \frac{2|\xi|}{1+t|\xi|}$  in this

<span id="page-24-1"></span> $\bigcirc$  Springer

range). Therefore, we have that  $||\partial_x f||_{L^2}^2 \leq ||f||_{L^2}^2 + 4$  $\begin{array}{c} \begin{array}{c} \begin{array}{c} \begin{array}{c} \end{array} \\ \end{array} \end{array} \end{array}$  $\widehat{\partial^2 f}$  $1+t|\xi|$  $\begin{array}{c} \begin{array}{c} \begin{array}{c} \begin{array}{c} \end{array}\\ \end{array} \end{array} \end{array}$  $\begin{array}{c} \begin{array}{c} \begin{array}{c} \end{array} \\ \begin{array}{c} \end{array} \end{array} \end{array}$ 2 *L*2 and

$$
\frac{1}{2}\partial_t ||f||_{L^2}^2 \leq ||f||_{L^2}^2 + 2 \left\| \frac{\widehat{\partial^2 f}}{1 + t|\xi|} \right\|_{L^2}^2,
$$

which allows us to get, together with  $(4.22)$  that

$$
||f||_{L^{2}}^{2} + \left| \left| \frac{\widehat{\partial_{x}^{2} f}}{1 + t|\xi|} \right| \right|_{L^{2}}^{2} \leq (||f_{0}||_{L^{2}}^{2} + ||\partial_{x}^{2} f_{0}||_{L^{2}}^{2}) e^{Ct},
$$

for any  $t \leq 1$ . Thus, for  $t \leq 1$ , we also control  $||f||_{H_1}$ , by losing one derivative with respect to the initial data, i.e.

$$
||f(t)||_{H^1} \le C||f_0||_{H^2}, \text{ for } t < 1.
$$

This strategy is flexible enough to be applied to the full system [\(1.11\)](#page-6-1) with the price of paying more derivatives with respect to the initial data than we actually need. In [\(1.11\)](#page-6-1) we are dealing with pseudodifferential operators but arguing semiclassically we will show that they behave as Fourier multipliers up to factors of *t*. This is the content of the following sections.

## <span id="page-25-0"></span>*4.2.1 First manipulations of the equation and of the mean velocity Mu*

In order to obtain energy estimates for the equation  $(1.11)$  we need to take 5 derivatives with respect to *x* in both sides of the equation. We describe  $\partial_x^5 \mathcal{M} u$ as the sum of a main term and lower order terms. Since we expect to lose one derivative respect to initial data (e.g by the toy model) we will work with the Fourier multipliers,

<span id="page-25-1"></span>
$$
\widehat{D^{-1}f}(\xi) = \frac{1}{1+2\pi it\xi} \widehat{f}(\xi), \qquad \widehat{Df}(\xi) = (1+2\pi it\xi)\widehat{f}(\xi).
$$

Notice that when  $t = 0$ ,  $\mathcal{D}^{-1}$  equals to the identity and therefore it is not smoothing.

**Definition 4.7** We say that a function  $G(x, t) : \mathbb{R} \times [0, T]$  is a lower order term, *l*.*o*.*t*., if and only if

$$
||\mathcal{D}^{-1}G||_{L^2} \leq C \left( ||f||_{H^4} + ||\partial_x^5 \mathcal{D}^{-1} f||_{L^2} \right),
$$

for some smooth function  $C : \mathbb{R} \to \mathbb{R}$ .

<span id="page-26-0"></span>**Lemma 4.8** *Let*  $f \in H^6$  *and*  $\varepsilon = c(x, t)$ *t* with c as in the statement of *Theorem rm*  $4 \cdot 1$  *and*  $0 \le t \le 1$  *Then* 

$$
\partial_x^5 \mathcal{M} u = -\int_{\mathbb{R}} \Delta \partial_x^6 f(x, x - y) K(x, x - y) dy + l.o.t.,
$$

*where*

$$
K(x, x - y) = \frac{1}{4\pi} \int_{-1}^{1} \int_{-1}^{1} \frac{y}{y^2 + (\Delta f(x, x - y) + \varepsilon(x)\lambda - \varepsilon(x - y)\lambda')^2} d\lambda d\lambda',
$$

*and l*.*o*.*t*. *defined as in* [4.7](#page-25-1)*.*

*Proof* The proof is left to "Appendix [A.1"](#page-8-0). □

We still need to simplify the kernel  $K(x, y)$  (which depends on f in a nonlinear way). Actually we can linearize it as the next lemma shows.

**Lemma 4.9** *Let*  $f \in H^6$  *and*  $\varepsilon = c(x, t)$ *t* with c as in the statement of *Theorem* [4.1](#page-16-1) *and*  $0 < t < 1$ *. Then* 

$$
\partial_x^5 \mathcal{M} u = \int_{\mathbb{R}} \partial_x^6 f(x - y) K_{\partial_x f(x)}^{c(x), \partial_x c(x)}(y) dy + a(x, t) \partial_x^6 f(x) + l.o.t,
$$

*where*

$$
K_{\partial_x f(x)}^{c(x),\partial_x c(x)}(y)
$$
  
=  $\frac{1}{4\pi} \int_{-1}^1 \int_{-1}^1 \int_{\mathbb{R}} \frac{y}{y^2 + (\partial_x f(x)y + \partial_x c(x) t y \lambda' + c(x) t (\lambda - \lambda'))^2} d\lambda d\lambda',$   
 $a(x, t) \equiv -P.V. \int_{\mathbb{R}} K(x, y) dy,$ 

*and l*.*o*.*t*. *defined as in* [4.7](#page-25-1)*.*

*Proof* This lemma is proven in "Appendix [A.2"](#page-76-0).

We will deal with the equation mostly on the Fourier side. In order to show the relation with the toy model in the following lemma we present the Fourier transform of

$$
K_A^{c,c'}(y) = \frac{1}{4\pi} \int_{-1}^1 \int_{-1}^1 \frac{y}{y^2 + (Ay + c'ty\lambda' + ct(\lambda - \lambda'))^2} d\lambda d\lambda'. \tag{4.23}
$$

Notice that to compute the Fourier transform *A*, *c*, *c'* are taking as constants. In the application they are functions of *x* but not of *y*.

<span id="page-26-2"></span><span id="page-26-1"></span>
$$
\Box
$$

**Lemma 4.10** *Let*  $K_A^{c,c'}$  *as in* [\(4.23\)](#page-26-2) *with A*,  $c' \in \mathbb{R}$  *and*  $c > 0$ *. Then its Fourier transform is given by*

$$
\hat{K}_{A}^{c,c'}(\xi) = \frac{-isign(\xi)}{4 \cdot 2\pi ct|\xi|} \int_{-1}^{1} \left(2 - e^{2\pi \sigma_{\lambda'} ct|\xi|(-1-\lambda') (A_{\lambda'} isign(\xi)+1)} -e^{2\pi \sigma_{\lambda'}|\xi|(1-\lambda') (A_{\lambda'} isign(\xi)-1)}\right) d\lambda'.
$$
\n(4.24)

*where*  $\sigma_{\lambda'} = \frac{1}{1 + A_{\lambda'}^2}$  and  $A_{\lambda'} = A + c't\lambda'.$ *In addition*

$$
\hat{K}_{A}^{c,0}(\xi) = \frac{-isign(\xi)}{2\pi ct|\xi|} \left(1 + \frac{1}{4\pi ct|\xi|} \left(e^{-4\pi\sigma ct|\xi|} (\cos(4\pi\sigma Act|\xi|)) - A\sin(4\pi\sigma Act|\xi|)) - 1)\right)\right),
$$

where  $\sigma = \frac{1}{1+A^2}$ .

*Proof* This lemma will be proven in "Appendix **B**.1, lemma **B**.1". □

In spite of its behaviour, a careful Taylor expansion  $\hat{K}_{A}^{c,0}$  at zero (using  $\sigma = \frac{1}{1+A^2}$ ) shows that it is bounded. On the other hand for large semiclassical frequencies  $t|\xi|$  behaves like  $\frac{-isign(\xi)}{2\pi ct|\xi|}$ . These two observations suggested the toy model from the beginning of the section.

The next lemma describes more precisely the growth of  $\hat{K}_{A}^{c,0}$ . It is dramatic to frame ourselves in the realm of positive symbols and to guess the correct energy estimate

**Lemma 4.11** *The following estimate holds for every*  $(x, \xi, t) \in \mathbb{R} \times \mathbb{R} \times \mathbb{R}^+$ *and*  $1 \leq c \leq 2$ *,* 

<span id="page-27-2"></span><span id="page-27-1"></span>
$$
\left|2\pi i \operatorname{sign}(\xi) \hat{K}_A^{c,0}(\xi)\right| \le \frac{\frac{1}{c}}{1+t|\xi|} + \frac{2|A|+5+8\pi}{1+(t|\xi|)^2}.
$$

*Proof* The proof of this lemma can be found in "Appendix  $B.1$ , lemma  $B.3$ "

### <span id="page-27-0"></span>*4.2.2 A priori energy estimates for the quasi-linear equation*

Lemma [4.9](#page-26-1) says that if f is an smooth solution of  $(1.11)$  and we call  $F(x, t) =$  $\partial_x^5 f(x, t)$  and  $A(x, t) = \partial_x f(x, t)$  it holds that

$$
\partial_t F(x,t) = \int_{\mathbb{R}} K_{A(x)}^{c(x),\partial_x c(x)} (x-y)\partial_x F(y) dy + a(x)\partial_x F(x) + G(x),\tag{4.25}
$$

where  $G(x)$  is a *l*.*o.t*. Let us write the equation closer to the spirit of pseudodifferential operators. We will define the operation

$$
K_{A(x)}^{c(x),\partial_x c(x)} \otimes f(x) = \int_{\mathbb{R}} K_{A(x)}^{c(x),\partial_x c(x)}(x-y) f(y) dy,
$$

in such a way that the equation [\(4.25\)](#page-27-1) reads as

$$
\partial_t F = K_{A(x)}^{c(x), \partial_x c(x)} \otimes \partial_x F(x) + a(x) \partial_x F(x) + G(x). \tag{4.26}
$$

Notice that the pseudoconvolution  $\otimes$  can be alternatively expressed as,

<span id="page-28-0"></span>
$$
K \otimes f(x) = \text{Op}(p)f(x),
$$

where  $K$  is the Schwarz kernel of the symbol  $p$ , i.e.,

$$
p(x,\xi) = \int_{\mathbb{R}} e^{-2\pi i y\xi} K(x,y) dy.
$$

**Definition of Symbols** The upper bound in lemma [4.11](#page-27-2) motivates the definition of the following pseudodifferential operator  $\mathcal{J}^{-1}$ . First we define the function  $\varphi : \mathbb{R}^+ \to \mathbb{R}^+$  in the following way

$$
\varphi(\tau) = \frac{1}{1+\tau} + \frac{B}{1+\tau^2},
$$
\n(4.27)

where *B* is a constant that just depends on  $||f_0||_{H^5}$ ,  $f_0$  being the initial data in [\(1.11\)](#page-6-1). It suffices to take

<span id="page-28-1"></span>
$$
B = 200||f_0||_{H^5} + 200.\t\t(4.28)
$$

Next we define the multiplier  $j^{-1}(\xi) = e^{-\int_0^{t|\xi|} \varphi(\tau) d\tau}$  which satisfies

$$
\partial_t j^{-1} = -|\xi| \varphi(t|\xi|) j^{-1}.
$$
\n(4.29)

Hence, the corresponding operator  $J^{-1}$  of degree  $-1$  is given by the expression

$$
\widehat{\mathcal{J}^{-1}f}(\xi) = e^{-\int_0^{t|\xi|} \varphi(\tau) d\tau} \hat{f}(\xi).
$$

Here we remark that since  $\frac{1}{C} < j^{-1}(t|\xi|)(1+t|\xi|) \leq C, \mathcal{J}^{-1}$  is comparable to *<sup>D</sup>*−<sup>1</sup> meaning that

$$
\frac{1}{C}||\mathcal{J}^{-1}f||_{L^2 \to L^2} \le ||\mathcal{D}^{-1}f||_{L^2 \to L^2} \le C||\mathcal{J}^{-1}f||_{L^2 \to L^2},
$$

where *C* just depend on *B*.

If we read the right hand side of [\(4.26\)](#page-28-0) as an operator on *F*, the main part is described by the symbol

$$
p_{main}(x,\xi) \equiv 2\pi i \xi \hat{K}_A^{c,c'}.
$$

This is a bounded symbol in  $\xi$  and *x*, but its  $L^{\infty}$  norm blows as  $t^{-1}$ . This is problematic to get an uniform in time apriori estimate. Next we explain the strategy to deal with this issue. Firstly, we introduce a suitable decomposition of  $p_{main}$ . The symbols  $p$ ,  $p_b$ ,  $p_{good}$  and  $p_{+}$  will be given by the expressions

$$
p = 2\pi i \xi \hat{K}_A^{c,0}, \quad p_b = 2\pi i \xi \left( p_{main} - p \right),
$$
  
\n
$$
p_{\text{good}} = \frac{1}{|\xi|} p - \varphi(t|\xi|), \quad \text{and} \quad p_+ = -(1 + |\xi|) p_{\text{good}}.
$$
 (4.30)

We point out that all of these symbols are even in  $\xi$  and therefore the corresponding pseudodifferential operator are real valued.

Secondly, we observe that  $Op(p_b)$  is a bounded operator from  $L^2$  to  $L^2$ . Then we observe that the growth of *p* is controlled by  $|\xi| \varphi$ . Thus, the Gårding inequality, Lemma [5.5,](#page-37-0) allows to control the norm of  $Op(p_+)$  from  $L^2$  to  $L^2$ in terms of the norms  $p^{\frac{1}{2}}$ . As expected, these norms blow up as  $t^{-\frac{1}{2}}$ . This is integrable near 0 and suffices to our purposes.

Hence we are led to study the problem

<span id="page-29-0"></span>
$$
\partial_t f = \text{Op}(|\xi|\varphi(|t\xi|))f. \tag{4.31}
$$

Integrating the equation [\(4.31\)](#page-29-0), as in the toy problem, leads to  $\partial_t ||\mathcal{J}^{-1}F(\cdot,t)||^2$  $= 0$ . Thus in the fully nonlinear case there is the hope of the existence of energy estimate for that quantity. Indeed, this is the case, but a few manipulations show that then correlation between  $\mathcal J$  and  $p_{main}$  needs to be estimated as well. Happily even if  $p_{main}$  blows like  $t^{-1}$ , this is compensated by the  $t$  provided by our non smooth semiclassical estimates. Therefore the worst behaviour is given by  $p^{\frac{1}{2}}_+$ . The following apriori estimate shows how these heuristics are made rigorous.

<span id="page-29-1"></span>**Theorem 4.12** *Let f be a smooth solution to the equation* [\(1.11\)](#page-6-1) *and c as in the statement of Theorem* [4.1](#page-16-1). Set  $F = \partial_x^5 f$  . Let  $0 < T_p < 1$  small enough such *that*  $2||\partial_x f(\cdot, t)||_{L^{\infty}} + 5 + 8\pi \leq \frac{B}{2}$ , with *B* as in [\(4.28\)](#page-28-1)*. Then, if*  $t \in [0, T_p]$ *, it holds that*

$$
\partial_t \| \mathcal{J}^{-1} F(\cdot,t) \|_{L^2} \leq \frac{1}{\sqrt{t}} M \left( \|f_0\|_{H^5}, \left( \|f\|_{L^2} + \|\mathcal{J}^{-1} F\|_{L^2} \right) \right),
$$

*where M is an smooth function M* :  $\mathbb{R}^+ \times \mathbb{R}^+ \to \mathbb{R}^+$ *, positive and finite. Proof* Firstly, we recall that by lemma [4.9](#page-26-1)

$$
\partial_t F = Op(p_{main})F + a\partial_x F + G,
$$

where *G* stands for l.o.t. in the sense of definition [4.7.](#page-25-1) Secondly, it is crucial for our estimates that if  $t < T_p$ , lemma [4.11](#page-27-2) and the definition of  $\varphi$  implies that  $p_{+} > 0$ ,  $(p_{+}$  is even for all times).

Next we compute the time derivative, and express it in terms of the symbols,

$$
\frac{1}{2}\partial_t \int_{\mathbb{R}} |\mathcal{J}^{-1}F(x)|^2 dx = \int_{\mathbb{R}} \mathcal{J}^{-1}F \partial_t \mathcal{J}^{-1}F dx
$$
\n
$$
= \int_{\mathbb{R}} \mathcal{J}^{-1}F \int_{\mathbb{R}} e^{2\pi ix\xi} \partial_t (j^{-1}(t|\xi|) \hat{F}(\xi)) d\xi dx
$$
\n
$$
= \int_{\mathbb{R}} \mathcal{J}^{-1}F \int_{\mathbb{R}} e^{2\pi ix\xi} j^{-1}(t|\xi|) (-|\xi| \varphi(t|\xi|) + \widehat{\partial_t F}) d\xi dx
$$
\n
$$
= \int_{\mathbb{R}} \mathcal{J}^{-1}F \int_{\mathbb{R}} e^{2\pi ix\xi} j^{-1}(t|\xi|) (-|\xi| \varphi(t|\xi|) \hat{F}(\xi)
$$
\n
$$
+ \mathcal{F}[Op(p_{main})F](\xi)) d\xi dx
$$
\n
$$
+ \int_{\mathbb{R}} \mathcal{J}^{-1}F \int_{\mathbb{R}} e^{2\pi ix\xi} j^{-1}(t|\xi|) \widehat{a \partial_x F}(\xi) d\xi dx
$$
\n
$$
+ \int_{\mathbb{R}} \mathcal{J}^{-1}F \mathcal{J}^{-1}G dx.
$$

We denote  $g = \mathcal{J}^{-1}F$  and we will split the term

$$
\int_{\mathbb{R}} e^{2\pi i x \xi} j^{-1}(t|\xi|) \left( -|\xi| \varphi(t|\xi|) \hat{F}(\xi) + \mathcal{F}[Op(p_{main})F](\xi) \right) d\xi dx
$$

in the following way

$$
\int_{\mathbb{R}} e^{2\pi i x \xi} \left( -|\xi| \varphi(t|\xi|) \hat{g}(\xi) + \mathcal{F}[\mathcal{J}^{-1} \circ Op(p_{main}) \circ \mathcal{J}g](\xi) \right) d\xi
$$
\n
$$
= \int_{\mathbb{R}} e^{2\pi i x \xi} \left( -|\xi| \varphi(t|\xi|) + p_{main}(x, \xi) \right) \hat{g}(\xi) d\xi
$$
\n
$$
+ \mathcal{J}^{-1} \circ Op(p_{main}) \circ \mathcal{J}g - Op(p_{main})g
$$
\n
$$
= -Op(p_+)g + Op(\varphi - \frac{1}{|\xi|}p)g + Op(p_b)g + \mathcal{J}^{-1}[Op(p_{main}), \mathcal{J}]g,
$$

where we have just added and subtracted  $Op(p_{main})g$  in the first equality and in the second one we have used the definition of  $p_{main}$  and  $p_{+}$ .

Then,

$$
\partial_t \|g\|_{L^2}^2 \le -\underbrace{\int_{\mathbb{R}} g \, Op(p_+)g dx}_{I_+(g)} + \underbrace{\int_{\mathbb{R}} g \, Op(\varphi - \frac{1}{|\xi|} p)g dx}_{I_{good}(g)} + \underbrace{\int_{\mathbb{R}} g \, \mathcal{J}^{-1}[\mathcal{O}p(p_{main}), \mathcal{J}]g dx}_{I_{cond}(g)}
$$
\n
$$
+ \underbrace{\int_{\mathbb{R}} g \, \mathcal{J}^{-1}[\mathcal{O}p(p_{main}), \mathcal{J}]g dx}_{I_{com}}
$$
\n
$$
+ \underbrace{\int_{\mathbb{R}} g \, \mathcal{J}^{-1}(a \partial_x F) dx}_{I_{transport}(g)} + \underbrace{\int_{\mathbb{R}} g \, \mathcal{J}^{-1}G dx}_{I_{1.o.t.}(g)}.
$$

We recall that the symbols  $|||f|||$  and  $\langle A \rangle$  will denote some polynomial function evaluated in  $||f||_{H^4}$  and  $||A||_{H^3}$  respectively ( $A = \partial_x f$ ). Thus since  $\|\mathcal{J}^{-1}F\|_{L^2}$  is comparable with  $\|D^{-1}F\|_{L^2}$  it holds that, for finite time,

<span id="page-31-0"></span>
$$
|||f||| + \langle A \rangle \le C \left( \|f\|_{L^2} + \|\mathcal{J}^{-1}F\|_{L^2} \right), \tag{4.32}
$$

where the right hand side of  $(4.32)$  C means a smooth function evaluated at  $|| f ||_{L^2} + || \mathcal{J}^{-1} F ||_{L^2}.$ 

We can estimate this collection of terms in the following way:

1.  $|I_+(g)| \leq \frac{\langle A \rangle}{\sqrt{t}} \|g\|_{L^2}^2$ . In order to get this inequality we first use lemma [5.5.](#page-37-0) After that we use that

$$
\|p_{+}^{\frac{1}{2}}\|_{1,1}\left\|Op\left(p_{+}^{\frac{1}{2}}\right)^{skew}\right\|_{L^{2}\to L^{2}}+\left\|\mathfrak{C}\left(p_{+}^{\frac{1}{2}}, p_{+}^{\frac{1}{2}}\right)\right\|_{L^{2}\to L^{2}} \leq \langle A\rangle t^{-\frac{1}{2}}.
$$

(See Sect. [1.1](#page-8-0) for the notation). The estimate for  $||p_+^2||_{1,1} \le \langle A \rangle t$  $\frac{1}{2}$   $\|$ <sub>1,1</sub>  $\leq$   $\langle A \rangle t^{-\frac{1}{2}}$  can be found in lemma [B.6.](#page-12-1) The bound for Op  $\left(p_+^{\frac{1}{2}}\right)$  $\left.\vphantom{\frac{\partial h^2}{\partial u^2}}\right)^{skew}$  $\Bigg|_{L^2 \to L^2}$  $\leq \langle A \rangle$  is a con-sequence of theorem [5.3](#page-37-1) and lemma [B.6.](#page-12-1) The bound for  $\begin{array}{c} \begin{array}{c} \begin{array}{c} \begin{array}{c} \end{array}\\ \end{array} \end{array} \end{array}$  $\mathfrak{C}\left(p_+^{\frac{1}{2}}, p_+^{\frac{1}{2}}\right)$  $\left| \begin{matrix} 1 \\ 1 \\ 1 \end{matrix} \right|$  $\begin{array}{c} \begin{array}{c} \begin{array}{c} \begin{array}{c} \end{array}\\ \end{array} \end{array} \end{array}$  $\leq$ 

- $\langle A \rangle t^{-\frac{1}{2}}$  follows from theorem [5.2](#page-36-3) and lemma [B.6.](#page-12-1)
- 2.  $|I_{good}(g)| + |I_b(g)| \le \langle A \rangle ||g||^2_{L^2}$  by the estimates  $||Op(p_b)||_{L^2 \to L^2}$  +  $||Op(p_{good})||_{L^2 \to L^2} \leq \langle A \rangle$ . These estimates are a consequence of theorem [5.1](#page-36-4) and lemma [B.5.](#page-11-1)
- 3.  $|I_{Com}(g)| \le \langle A \rangle ||g||_{L^2}^2$  follows from  $||\mathcal{J}^{-1}[Op(p_{main}), \mathcal{J}]||_{L^2 \to L^2} \le$  $\langle A \rangle$ . This estimate is a consequence of theorem [5.13](#page-54-1) and lemma [B.5.](#page-11-1)
- 4.  $|I_{transport}(g)| \le |||f|| ||g||^2_{L^2}$  by lemma [5.11](#page-52-0) and the estimate for the norm of *a*, given in lemma [A.13.](#page-84-1)
- 5.  $|I_{l.o.t}(g)| \leq ||\mathcal{J}^{-1}G||_{L^2} ||g||_{L^2} \leq C ||\mathcal{D}^{-1}G||_{L^2} ||g||_{L^2} \leq C(|||f|||) ||g||_{L^2}$ where  $C$  is the function appearing in the definition of lower order terms, definition [4.7.](#page-25-1)

Finally notice that in the definition of  $\varphi$ , appears a constant *B* which depends on  $f_0$ . Thus as long as  $0 < t < T_p$ , since  $p_+ > 0$ , the claim follows where the function *M* is built from the function *C* and a high power of  $|| f ||_{L^2} + ||g||_{L^2}$ .  $\Box$ 

<span id="page-32-2"></span>**Proposition 4.13** *Let f be and smooth solution of equation* [\(1.11\)](#page-6-1)*, with*  $f_0 \in$  $H^5$  *and c as in Theorem* [4.1](#page-16-1)*. Then there is*  $T = T(||f_0||_{H^5})$  *such that* 

$$
\sup_{0 < t < T} ||f||_{H^4} \le \sup_{0 < t < T} \left( ||f||_{L^2} + 2||\mathcal{D}^{-1}F||_{L^2} \right) \le P \left( ||f_0||_{H^5} \right)
$$

*where P is some bounded function.*

*Proof* Let  $u(t) = (||f||_{L^2} + ||D^{-1}\partial_x^5 f||_{L^2})^2$ . From theorem [4.12](#page-29-1) and since  $\partial_t ||f||_{L^2}$  is easy to control by a function of  $u(t)$ , we have that, for  $t \in [0, T_p]$ ,

<span id="page-32-1"></span>
$$
\frac{\partial_t u(t)}{M(||f_0||_{H^5}, u(t))} \le \frac{1}{\sqrt{t}}.\tag{4.33}
$$

Since *M* is positive, the function *U* :  $\mathbb{R}^+ \to \mathbb{R}$  defined by  $U(x) =$  $\int_0^1$ 1  $\frac{1}{M(||f^0||_{H^5}, y)}$  *dy* is increasing. Let us integrate both sides of [\(4.33\)](#page-32-1) respect to time. Since  $|U(u(0))| \leq U(||f^0||_{H^5})$ , it follows that

$$
U(u(t)) \leq U(||f^{0}||_{H^{5}}) + 2\sqrt{t}.
$$

Since  $U(x)$  is increasing, we see than for small time depending on  $f_0$  the initial data all smooth solutions satisfy that

$$
u(t)\leq P(\|f_0\|_{H^5}).
$$

In particular since the time of positiveness  $T_p$  depends on  $|\partial_x f|$ , this yields a lower bound  $T_p$  which depends on  $||f_0||_{H^5}$  but not on f. Thus we can select *T*, in such a way that we achieve the conclusion of proposition  $(4.13)$ .  $\Box$ 

### <span id="page-32-0"></span>*4.2.3 The regularized system and local existence*

In order to be able to apply a Picard's theorem we will regularize the system by using two parameters,  $\delta$  and  $\kappa$ . With the parameter  $\delta$  we regularize the transport term and with the parameter  $\kappa$  the nonlocal operator. We will consider the following equation for  $f^{\kappa, \delta}(x, t)$ ,

$$
\partial_t f^{\kappa, \delta}(x) = -\phi_{\delta} * \int_{-\infty}^{\infty} (\phi_{\delta} * \partial_x f^{\kappa, \delta}(x) - \phi_{\delta} * \partial_y f^{\kappa, \delta}(y)) K_{\varepsilon_{\kappa}}(x, y) dy
$$
  

$$
- \frac{1}{4\pi} \int_{\mathbb{R}} \int_{-1}^{1} \int_{-1}^{1} \frac{\partial_x \varepsilon_{\kappa}(x)\lambda - \partial_x \varepsilon_{\kappa}(x - y)\lambda'}{\partial_x \varepsilon_{\kappa}(x - y) + \varepsilon_{\kappa}(x)\lambda - \varepsilon_{\kappa}(x - y)\lambda')^2} d\lambda d\lambda' dy
$$
  

$$
+ \kappa \phi_{\delta} * \partial_x^2 \phi_{\delta} * f^{\kappa, \delta}
$$
  

$$
f^{\kappa, \delta}(x, 0) = f^0(x),
$$
  
(4.34)

where  $\kappa$ ,  $\delta > 0$ ,  $\phi$  is a positive and smooth function with mean equal to one and  $\phi_{\delta} = \frac{1}{\delta} \phi \left( \frac{x}{\delta} \right)$  and  $K_{\kappa}(x, y)$  is like  $K(x, y)$  in lemma [4.8](#page-26-0) but replacing  $\varepsilon(x, t) = c(x, t)t$  by  $\varepsilon_{\kappa}(x, t) = c(x, t)(t + \kappa)$  (also  $\varepsilon(y, t) = c(y, t)t$  pass to  $c(y, t)(t + \kappa)$ .

The Picard's theorem that we will apply is the following

**Theorem 4.14** (Picard) Let B be a Banach space and  $O \subset B$  an open set. *Let us consider the equation*

<span id="page-33-3"></span><span id="page-33-2"></span>
$$
\frac{dX(t)}{dt} = F[X, t] \tag{4.36}
$$

<span id="page-33-1"></span><span id="page-33-0"></span>
$$
X(0) = X_0,\t\t(4.37)
$$

*where*

$$
F[\cdot, t] : O \to B \text{ for } |t| < \eta, \text{ for some } \eta > 0
$$

*is continuous in a neighbourhood of*  $X_0 \subset O$ . Suppose further that, **F** is *Lipschitz in O, i.e.,*

$$
||F[X^1, t] - F[X^2, t]||_B \le C(O)||X^1 - X^2||_B, \text{ for } |t| \le \eta,
$$

*and*  $F[X_0, t]$  *is a continuous function of t for t*  $\leq |\eta|$  *with values on B, with*  $||F[X_0, t]||_B \leq C$ . Then, there exist  $T > 0$  and a unique  $X(t) \in$  $C^1([-T, T], O)$  *solving* [\(4.36\)](#page-33-0)*,* [\(4.37\)](#page-33-1)*.* 

By applying theorem [4.14](#page-33-2) the following result holds:

**Theorem [4.1](#page-16-1)5** *Let*  $f^0 \in H^4(\mathbb{R})$ *, c as in Theorem 4.1 and*  $\delta$ *,*  $\kappa > 0$ *. Then there exist*  $T^{\kappa,\delta} > 0$  *(depending on*  $\kappa$  *and*  $\delta$ ) *and* 

$$
f^{\kappa,\delta}\in C((-T^{\kappa,\delta},T^{\kappa,\delta});H^{4}(\mathbb{R}))
$$

*such that*  $f^{\kappa, \delta}(x, t)$  *solves the system* [\(4.34\)](#page-33-3)*. In addition, this solution can be extended if its H*4*-norm is bounded.*

*Proof* In order to apply theorem [4.14](#page-33-2) we choose  $B = H^4$ ,

$$
O_M = \{ f \in H^4 : ||f||_{H^4} < M \},
$$

 $X_0 = f^0$  (we take  $M > ||f^0||_{H^k}$ ) and

$$
F = -\phi_{\delta} * \int_{-\infty}^{\infty} (\phi_{\delta} * \partial_x f^{\kappa, \delta}(x) - \phi_{\delta} * \partial_y f^{\kappa, \delta}(y)) K_{\varepsilon}(\kappa, y) dy + G_{\kappa} [f^{\kappa, \delta}] + \kappa \phi_{\delta} * \partial_x^2 \phi_{\delta} * f^{\kappa, \delta}(x).
$$

Because the properties of the mollifiers  $\phi_{\delta}$  and that the kernel  $K_{\varepsilon}$ <sup>k</sup> is not singular in  $O_M$  ( $\varepsilon_K > \frac{\kappa}{2}$ , for  $T^{\kappa,\delta} < \frac{\kappa}{2}$  in this open set), the hypothesis of theorem [4.14](#page-33-2) can be verified. In addition we notice that  $F$  is also Lipschitz on *t* thus the solutions can be extended on time as long as its  $H^4$ -norm is bounded. This is rather standard and we will omit the details.

*Proof of Thorem* [4.1](#page-16-1) Once, we dispose of the solutions  $f^{\delta,\kappa}$  we need to obtain estimates independent of  $\delta$  and  $\kappa$ , for positive time, in order to be able extend these solutions to an interval [0, *T*), with *T* independent of  $\delta$  and  $\kappa$ . Then, we are entitled to take the limit. After taking four derivatives in *F*, we find that

$$
\partial_x^4 F = \phi_\delta * \left( a(x) \phi_\delta * \partial_x^5 f(x) \right) + \phi_\delta * \int_{-\infty}^{\infty} K_{\varepsilon_\kappa}(x, y) \phi_\delta * \partial_x^5 f(y) dy + \kappa \phi_\delta * \partial_x^2 \phi_\delta * f^{\kappa, \delta} + l.o.t.,
$$

where

$$
a(x) = -P.V. \int_{-\infty}^{\infty} K_{\varepsilon_{k}}(x, y) dy,
$$

and *l*.*o.t* means terms bounded in  $H^4$  independently of  $\delta$ .

Therefore, the main terms in the derivative  $\frac{1}{2}\partial_t ||f||_{H^4}$  are

$$
\int_{-\infty}^{\infty} \phi_{\delta} * \left( a(x) \phi_{\delta} * \partial_{x}^{5} f(x) \right) \partial_{x}^{4} f(x) dx
$$

and

$$
\int_{-\infty}^{\infty} \phi_{\delta} * \int_{-\infty}^{\infty} K_{\varepsilon_k}(x, y) \phi_{\delta} * \partial_x^5 f(y) dy \, \partial_x^4 f(x) dx.
$$

The first term can be bounded in the following way

$$
\left| \int_{-\infty}^{\infty} \phi_{\delta} * \left( a(x) \phi_{\delta} * \partial_x^5 f(x) \right) \partial_x^4 f(x) dx \right|
$$
  
= 
$$
\left| \int_{-\infty}^{\infty} a(x) \phi_{\delta} * \partial_x^5 f(x) \phi_{\delta} * \partial_x^4 f(x) dx \right|
$$
  

$$
\leq C ||\partial_x a||_{L^{\infty}} ||\partial_x^4 f||_{L^2}^2.
$$

And in order to bound the second one we just notice that  $K_{\varepsilon_k}$  is not singular because  $\varepsilon_k = c(x, t)(t + \kappa)$  and then we can integrate by parts in order to gain a derivative in x. Thus, the uniform estimate in  $\delta$  are easy to get (the term coming from the Laplacian operator is treated in the usual way). The main difficulty to prove theorem [4.1](#page-16-1) is then performing estimates uniform in  $\kappa$  for the equation

<span id="page-35-0"></span>
$$
\partial_t f^k(x) = -\frac{1}{4\pi} \int_{\mathbb{R}} \int_{-1}^1 \int_{-1}^1 \frac{\partial_x f^k(x) - \partial_x f^k(x - y) + \partial_x \varepsilon_k(x)\lambda - \partial_x \varepsilon_k(x - y)\lambda'}{y^2 + (\Delta f(x, x - y) + \varepsilon_k(x)\lambda - \varepsilon_k(x - y)\lambda')^2} d\lambda d\lambda' dy + \kappa \partial_x^2 f^k.
$$
\n(4.38)

We notice that because of the effect of the term  $\kappa \partial_x^2 f^k$  the solution to [\(4.38\)](#page-35-0) are actually smooth, and then, we have enough regularity to apply our energy estimates to obtain estimates uniform in  $\kappa$  as in the proof of Proposition [4.13.](#page-32-2) The only difference is that for the regularized system there is the new term coming from the Laplacian. Again, this term is harmless as it is a differential and positive operator. Then we have a control of the  $H^4$  –norm of the solution uniform in  $\kappa$ . This information is enough to pass to the limit and to find a classical solution for [\(1.11\)](#page-6-1).

Finally we show the continuity on time of the *H*4-norm of the solution then *C*<sup>1</sup>−continuity in  $H^3$  follows directly from the equation. For *t* > 0 the proof follows standard techniques. The continuity at  $t = 0$  is more delicate. This fact follows from the following argument. We can write the difference  $\partial_x^4 f - \partial_x^4 f_0$ as

$$
\partial_x^4 f - \partial_x^4 f_0 = \mathcal{D}^{-1} \mathcal{D} \left( \partial_x^4 f - \partial_x^4 f_0 \right) = \mathcal{D}^{-1} (\partial_x^4 f - \partial_x^4 f_0)
$$

$$
+ t \mathcal{D}^{-1} (\Lambda \partial_x^4 f - \Lambda \partial_x^4 f_0).
$$
The second term is controlled by the energy estimate.

In addition,

$$
\mathcal{D}^{-1}\partial_x^4 f_0 = \partial_x^4 f_0 - t \mathcal{D}^{-1} \Lambda \partial_x^4 f_0.
$$

Thus, the only problematic term is

$$
\widehat{\frac{\partial_x^4 f}{1+t|\xi|}} - \widehat{\frac{\partial_x^4 f}{1+s|\xi|}} - \widehat{\frac{\partial_x^4 f}{1+s|\xi|}} ds = \int_0^t \left( -\frac{|\xi| \widehat{\frac{\partial_x^4 f}{1+s|\xi|}}}{(1+s|\xi|)^2} + \frac{\widehat{\frac{\partial_x^4 f}{1+s|\xi|}}}{1+s|\xi|} \right) ds.
$$

but  $\partial_t \partial_x^4 f$  is of the order of  $\partial_x^5 f$  by the equation. Then taking the  $L^2$  norm, again the energy estimate implies that

$$
||\partial_x^4 f - \partial_x^4 f_0||_{L^2} \leq Ct,
$$

for small  $t$ .

### **5 Semiclassical analysis with limited smoothness on the symbols**

In the following section we develop what we call our semiclassical estimates. As a matter of fact, our symbols are a bit more general than those of the type  $p(x, t\xi)$  but our results certainly apply to those. We have divided the section into a first part where we state result for general symbols and a second one where we deal with the ones appearing in the current paper.

## **5.1 General symbols**

## *5.1.1 Results*

We start by recalling the basic boundedness of pseudodifferential operators with optimal smoothness as proved in  $[12, 15, 27]$  $[12, 15, 27]$  $[12, 15, 27]$ . We state it exactly as  $[27, 12]$  $[27, 12]$ Theorem 1.3] as we will elaborate on ideas from this work.

**Theorem 5.1** (I. L. Hwang) *Let*  $p \in S_{1,1}$  *and*  $f \in L^2$ *. Then* 

<span id="page-36-1"></span><span id="page-36-0"></span>
$$
||Op(p)f||_{L^2} \leq C||p||_{1,1}||f||_{L^2}.
$$

The semiclassical type estimates we need are related to the results for symbols with a limited degree of smoothness studied in [\[31](#page-96-3)] and [\[44\]](#page-97-0) via paradifferential calculus. However the estimates in these two papers are not enough for our purposes.

Our first result is on the correlation of symbols (see Sect. [1.1\)](#page-8-0).

**Theorem 5.2** *Let*  $p_1, p_2 \text{ ∈ } S_{1,1} \cap S_{2,0}$  *and*  $f \in L^2$ *.* 

*Then,*

$$
\|\mathfrak{C}(p_1, p_2)f\|_{L^2} \le ||\|\mathfrak{C}(p_1, p_2)||\|f\|_{L^2},\tag{5.1}
$$

*where*

$$
\left|\left|\left|\mathfrak{C}(p_1,p_2)\right|\right|\right|\leq C\left(\|p_1\|_{1,1}\|\partial_{\xi} p_2\|_{1,0}+\left(\|p_2\|_{1,1}+\|p_2\|_{2,0}\right)\|\partial_{\xi} p_1\|_{1,0}\right).
$$

<span id="page-37-0"></span>**Theorem 5.3** *Let*  $p \in S_{1,1}$  *be even in the*  $\xi$  *variable. Let*  $0 < \varepsilon < 1$  *such that* 

$$
\sup_{\xi} \left( \| \partial_x \partial_{\xi} p(\cdot, \xi) \|_{H^{-\varepsilon}} + \| \partial_x \partial_{\xi} p(\cdot, \xi) \|_{H^{1+\varepsilon}} \right) < \infty.
$$
\nLet  $f \in L^2$ .

*Then*

$$
||Op(p)^{skew} f||_{L^2} \leq |||Op(p)^{skew}||| ||f||_{L^2},
$$

*where*

$$
|||Op(p)^{skew}||| \leq C \sup_{\xi} \left( ||\partial_x \partial_{\xi} p(\cdot,\xi)||_{\dot{H}^{-\varepsilon}} + ||\partial_x \partial_{\xi} p(\cdot,\xi)||_{H^{1+\varepsilon}} \right).
$$

*Remark 5.4* Notice that since in both theorems, in the estimate of the norms there is multiplying factors with  $\partial_{\xi}$  in the case of semiclassical symbols  $p(x, t\xi)$  our theorems yield a gain a factor of *t*. The whole semiclassical calculus e.g [\[45\]](#page-97-1) or [\[38](#page-97-2)] for more general symbols can be replicated for non smooth symbols. A prime example is the coercivity of elliptic semiclassical symbols for *t* small, which is a corollary of our results.

Positive symbols have additional properties. The next Gårding inequality gives control of them at the price of bounding the derivatives of  $p^{\frac{1}{2}}_+$ .

**Lemma 5.5** (Gårding inequality) *Let p<sub>+</sub> be an even in the*  $\xi$  *variable positive symbol such that*  $p^{\frac{1}{2}}_{+} \in S_{1,1} \cap S_{2,0}$  *and* 

<span id="page-37-1"></span>
$$
\sup_{\xi}\left(||\partial_x\partial_{\xi} p_{+}^{\frac{1}{2}}||_{H^{-\varepsilon}}+||\partial_x\partial_{\xi} p_{+}^{\frac{1}{2}}||_{H^{1+\varepsilon}}\right)<\infty,
$$

*for some*  $\varepsilon > 0$ *, and*  $f \in L^2$ *. Then* 

$$
-\int_{\mathbb{R}} fOp(p_+)fdx \leq C(|||\mathfrak{C}(p_+^{\frac{1}{2}},p_+^{\frac{1}{2}})|||+||p_+^{\frac{1}{2}}||_{1,1}|||Op(p_+^{\frac{1}{2}})^{skew}|||)||f||_{L^2}^2.
$$

## *5.1.2 Proofs*

Our proof are inspired in the ideas of Hwang to prove theorem [5.1.](#page-36-0) As usual, in the proofs we obtain the estimates applying the various operators to functions in the Schwarz class, where we can use the explicitly representation of the operators as integrals against the symbols, and achieve  $L^2$  results by density. Moreover this fact makes it enough to obtain the correct bounds considering smooth and fast decaying approximations of the symbols. We will provide some of the details in the proof of Theorem [5.3,](#page-37-0) where these arguments are slightly more involved, and skip them in the rest of the theorems. Several integration by parts in combination with the basic properties of the exponential and Plancherel identity are used recurrently. Hence we have isolated them in some preliminary lemmas.

The first lemma is an extension of [\[27](#page-96-2), Lemma 3.1].

**Lemma 5.6** *Let*  $f \in L^2$ *. We define, for*  $(y, \eta) \in \mathbb{R}^2$ *,* 

<span id="page-38-1"></span>
$$
h_f(y,\eta) = \int_{\mathbb{R}} e^{2\pi i \eta z} \frac{f(z)}{1 + 2\pi i (y - z)} dz.
$$

*Then for*  $k \in \{0 \cup \mathbb{N}\}$ ,

$$
\|\partial_y^k h\|_{L^2(\mathbb{R}^2)} \leq C \|f\|_{L^2}.
$$

*Let*  $p(y, \eta) \in S_{k,0}$  *and set*  $\Gamma_f(y, \eta) = p(y, \eta)h_f(y, \eta)$ *. Then,* 

$$
\|\partial_y^k \Gamma_f\|_{L^2(\mathbb{R}^2)} \le \|p\|_{k,0} \|f\|_{L^2}.
$$

*Proof* [\[27,](#page-96-2) Lemma 3.1], which follows by Plancherel and a change of variable, says that if *g*,  $f \in L^2$ 

$$
h_{f,g}(y,\eta) = \int_{\mathbb{R}} e^{2\pi i \eta z} f(z)g(y-z)dz
$$

satisfies that

$$
||h||_{L^2(\mathbb{R}^2)} \leq C ||g||_{L^2} ||f||_{L^2}.
$$

Notice next that for  $k \in \mathbb{0} \cup \mathbb{N}$  the function  $g = \partial_x^k(\frac{1}{1+2\pi ix}) \in L^2$ . Hence we can differentiate  $h_f(y, \eta)$  under the integral sign and the claim follows from [\[27](#page-96-2), Lemma 3.1].

<span id="page-38-0"></span>The second estimation follows from the first, the assumptions and the product rule.  $\Box$ 

**Lemma 5.7** *Let r*,  $g \in L^2$  *and*  $F \in L^2(\mathbb{R}^2)$  *and define, for*  $(x, \xi) \in \mathbb{R}^2$ *,* 

<span id="page-39-3"></span>
$$
G(x,\xi) = \int_{\mathbb{R}} \int_{\mathbb{R}} e^{2\pi i (\eta - \xi)y} F(y,\eta) r(\eta - \xi) g(x - y) dy d\eta.
$$
 (5.2)

*Then,*

$$
||G(x,\xi)||_{L^2(\mathbb{R}^2)} \leq ||r||_{L^2} ||g||_{L^2} ||F(y,\eta)||_{L^2(\mathbb{R}^2)}.
$$

*Proof* We first take Fourier transform in *x* and do a change of variables to obtain

$$
\hat{G}(\alpha,\xi) = \int_{\mathbb{R}} e^{-2\pi ix\alpha} G(x,\xi) dx
$$
  
= 
$$
\int_{\mathbb{R}} \int_{\mathbb{R}} e^{2\pi i(\eta-\xi-\alpha)y} F(y,\eta) r(\eta-\xi) \hat{g}(\alpha) dy d\eta.
$$

Next, Cauchy-Schwarz inequality respect to  $\eta$  yields the pointwise estimate,

<span id="page-39-0"></span>
$$
|\hat{G}(\alpha,\xi)|^2 \le ||r||_{L^2}^2 |\hat{g}(\alpha)|^2 \int_{\mathbb{R}} \left| \int_{\mathbb{R}} e^{2\pi i (\eta - \xi - \alpha)y} F(y, \eta) dy \right|^2 d\eta. \quad (5.3)
$$

We will need that Plancherel identity, with variables  $y, \xi$ , yields the equality

<span id="page-39-1"></span>
$$
\int_{\mathbb{R}} \left| \int_{\mathbb{R}} e^{2\pi i (\eta - \xi - \alpha) y} F(y, \eta) dy \right|^2 d\xi = \int_{\mathbb{R}} |F(y, \eta)|^2 dy. \tag{5.4}
$$

Thus, we first apply  $(5.3)$  and Plancherel again to bound the  $L^2$  norm of  $G$ ,

$$
||G||_{L^{2}(\mathbb{R}^{2})}^{2} \leq ||r||_{L^{2}}^{2} \int_{\mathbb{R}} |\hat{g}(\alpha)|^{2} \int_{\mathbb{R}} \left| \int_{\mathbb{R}} e^{2\pi i (\eta - \xi - \alpha) y} F(y, \eta) dy \right|^{2} d\xi d\alpha,
$$

and we conclude by integrating first in  $\xi$  and then applying [\(5.4\)](#page-39-1). With a final use of Plancherel the lemma is proved.

<span id="page-39-4"></span>**Lemma 5.8** *Let*  $g \in L^2$ ,  $\Gamma$ ,  $\partial_y \Gamma \in L^2(\mathbb{R}^2)$  *and define, for*  $(x, \xi) \in \mathbb{R}^2$ ,

<span id="page-39-2"></span>
$$
G(x,\xi) = \int_{\mathbb{R}^2} e^{2\pi i y(\eta - \xi)} \Gamma(\eta, y) g(x - y) d\eta dy.
$$
 (5.5)

*Then,*

$$
||G||_{L^2(\mathbb{R}^2)} \leq ||g||_{H^1} ||(1-\partial_y)\Gamma||_{L^2(\mathbb{R}^2)}.
$$

*Proof* Let  $r(x) = \frac{1}{1+2\pi ix}$ . We will use that

<span id="page-40-0"></span>
$$
e^{2\pi i(\eta-\xi)y} = \frac{1}{1+2\pi i(\eta-\xi)}(1+\partial_y)e^{2\pi i(\eta-\xi)}.
$$
 (5.6)

We insert  $(5.6)$  into  $(5.5)$  and integrate by parts respect to *y* to obtain that,

$$
G(x,\xi) = \int_{\mathbb{R}^2} e^{2\pi i y (\eta - \xi)} r(\eta - \xi)(1 - \partial_y) (\Gamma(\eta, y)g(x - y)) d\eta dy
$$
  
= 
$$
\int_{\mathbb{R}^2} e^{2\pi i y (\eta - \xi)} (1 - \partial_y) (\Gamma(\eta, y)) r(\eta - \xi) g(x - y) d\eta dy
$$
  
+ 
$$
\int e^{2\pi i y (\eta - \xi)} r(\eta - \xi) \Gamma(\eta, y) g_2(x - y) d\eta dy,
$$

where  $g_2(x) = 1 + \partial_x g$ . Thus both terms are as required in [\(5.2\)](#page-39-3) and the claim follows from a direct application of lemma (5.7) follows from a direct application of lemma [\(5.7\)](#page-38-0)

<span id="page-40-1"></span>**Lemma 5.9** *Let*  $Q(x, \xi), \partial_x Q(x, \xi) \in L^2(\mathbb{R}^2)$ *. We define, for a.e.x*  $\in \mathbb{R}$ *,* 

$$
A_{Q}(x) = \int_{\mathbb{R}} e^{2\pi i \xi x} Q(x, \xi) d\xi.
$$

*Then,*

$$
||A_{Q}||_{L^{2}} \leq ||(1-\partial_{x})Q||_{L^{2}(\mathbb{R}^{2})}.
$$

*Proof* Let  $v \in C_0^{\infty}(\mathbb{R})$  be a test function. Then we estimate  $||A_Q||_{L^2}$  by duality. Thus for  $v \in L^2$ , Fourier inversion formula and the definition of  $A_Q$  imply that

$$
\int_{\mathbb{R}} A_{Q}(x)v(x)dx = \int_{\mathbb{R}} \int_{\mathbb{R}} e^{2\pi i\lambda x} A_{Q}(x)\hat{v}(\lambda) d\lambda dx
$$

$$
= \int_{\mathbb{R}} \int_{\mathbb{R}} \int_{\mathbb{R}} e^{2\pi i(\lambda + \xi)x} Q(x, \xi)\hat{v}(\lambda) d\lambda dx d\xi.
$$

Now we use [\(5.6\)](#page-40-0) and integrate by parts in *x* to get

$$
\int_{\mathbb{R}} A_{Q}(x)v(x)dx = -\int_{\mathbb{R}} \int_{\mathbb{R}} e^{2\pi i\xi x}(1-\partial_{x})Q(x,\xi)h_{\hat{v}(-\lambda)}(\xi,-x)dxd\xi,
$$

by direct application of the definition of  $h_{\hat{v}}$  as defined in lemma [5.6.](#page-38-1) A direct application of Cauchy-Schwarz inequality in  $\mathbb{R}^2$  and lemma [5.6](#page-38-1) finishes the  $\Box$ 

In our proof we will use lemma [5.9](#page-40-1) for functions defined by integrals, e.g

$$
Q(x,\xi) = \int_{\mathbb{R}^2} e^{2\pi i\xi(x-y) + 2\pi i\eta y} \tilde{Q}(x,y,\xi,\eta) dy d\eta,
$$

or

$$
Q(x,\xi) = \int_{\mathbb{R}^2} e^{2\pi i\xi(x-y)} \tilde{Q}(x,y,\xi,\eta) dy d\eta.
$$

# **Proof of Theorem** [5.2](#page-36-1)

*Proof* We start by giving an explicit expression of  $Op(p_1) \circ Op(p_2) f$ ,

$$
\operatorname{Op}(p_1) \circ \operatorname{Op}(p_2) f = \int_{\mathbb{R}^3} e^{2\pi i (x\xi - \xi y + y\eta)} p_1(x, \xi) p_2(y, \eta) \hat{f}(\eta) d\eta dy d\xi.
$$

We bring in  $p_1 p_2$  by adding and subtracting suitable terms,

$$
p_1(x, \xi) p_2(y, \eta) = (p_1(x, \xi) - p_1(x, \eta)) p_2(y, \eta)
$$
  
+ 
$$
p_1(x, \eta) (p_2(y, \eta) - p_2(x, \eta)) + p_1(x, \eta) p_2(x, \eta).
$$

Therefore, we can write

$$
\mathfrak{C}(p_1, p_2) f(x)
$$
\n
$$
= \int_{\mathbb{R}^3} e^{2\pi i (x\xi - \xi y + y\eta)} (p_1(x, \xi) - p_1(x, \eta)) p_2(y, \eta) \hat{f}(\eta) d\eta dy d\xi
$$
\n
$$
+ \int_{\mathbb{R}^3} e^{2\pi i (x\xi - \xi y + y\eta)} p_1(x, \eta) (p_2(y, \eta) - p_2(x, \eta)) \hat{f}(\eta) d\eta dy d\xi.
$$

Notice that the second term is zero (e.g use that as distributions,  $\int_{\mathbb{R}} \frac{e^{2\pi i (x-y)\xi}}{d\xi} d\xi = \delta(x-y)$ . Thus,

$$
\mathfrak{C}(p_1, p_2) f(x) = \int_{\mathbb{R}^3} e^{2\pi i (x\xi - \xi y + y\eta)} (p_1(x, \xi) - p_1(x, \eta)) p_2(y, \eta) \hat{f}(\eta) d\eta dy d\xi,
$$

and we aim to bound it in  $L^2$ . We express it directly as an operator on  $f$  itself:

$$
\mathfrak{C}(p_1, p_2) f(x) = \int_{\mathbb{R}^4} e^{2\pi i (x\xi - \xi y + y\eta - \eta z)} (p_1(x, \xi) - p_1(x, \eta)) p_2(y, \eta) f(z) dz d\eta dy d\xi.
$$

Now the basic formula (like  $(5.6)$ ),

$$
\frac{1}{1+2\pi i(y-z)}(1+\partial_{\eta})e^{2\pi i(y-z)\eta} = e^{2\pi i(y-z)\eta},
$$

and an integration by parts in the  $\eta$  variable, yields

$$
\mathfrak{C}(p_1, p_2) f(x)
$$
\n
$$
= \int_{\mathbb{R}^4} e^{2\pi i (x\xi - \xi y + y\eta - \eta z)} (1 - \partial_{\eta}) \{ (p_1(x, \xi) - p_1(x, \eta)) p_2(y, \eta) \} \frac{f(z)}{1 + 2\pi i (y - z)} dz d\eta dy d\xi
$$
\n
$$
= \int_{\mathbb{R}^3} e^{2\pi i (x\xi - \xi y + y\eta)} (1 - \partial_{\eta}) \{ (p_1(x, \xi) - p_1(x, \eta)) p_2(y, \eta) \} h_f(y, \eta) d\eta dy d\xi,
$$

where in the last equality we have absorbed the integral respect to  $\zeta$  in the definition of  $h_f$  (Lemma [5.6\)](#page-38-1). Now we expand the  $\eta$  derivative to express  $\mathfrak{C}(p_1, p_2) f$  as a sum of three terms:

$$
= \int_{\mathbb{R}^3} e^{2\pi i (x\xi - \xi y + y\eta)} \{ (p_1(x, \xi) - p_1(x, \eta)) p_2(y, \eta) \} h_f(y, \eta) d\eta dy d\xi - \int_{\mathbb{R}^3} e^{2\pi i (x\xi - \xi y + y\eta)} p_1(x, \xi) \partial_{\eta} p_2(y, \eta) h_f(y, \eta) d\eta dy d\xi + \int_{\mathbb{R}^3} e^{2\pi i (x\xi - \xi y + y\eta)} \partial_{\eta} (p_1(x, \eta) p_2(y, \eta)) h_f(y, \eta) d\eta dy d\xi \equiv \mathfrak{C}(p_1, p_2) f_1 + \mathfrak{C}(p_1, p_2) f_2 + \mathfrak{C}(p_1, p_2) f_3.
$$

Notice that in fact, if we use again that  $\int e^{2\pi i \xi(x-y)} d\xi = \delta(x-y)$ , we obtain that

$$
\mathfrak{C}(p_1, p_2) f_3 = \int_{\mathbb{R}} e^{2\pi i \eta x} \partial_{\eta} (p_1(x, \eta)) p_2(x, \eta) h_f(x, \eta) d\eta.
$$

We treat each of the above terms individually.

1. *Estimation for*  $\mathfrak{C}(p_1, p_2) f_1$ :

In order to estimate  $\mathfrak{C}(p_1, p_2) f_1$  we integrate again by parts to obtain

$$
\mathfrak{C}(p_1, p_2) f_1 = \int_{\mathbb{R}^3} e^{2\pi i (x\xi - \xi y + y\eta)} (1 - \partial_{\xi}) \{ (p_1(x, \xi) - p_1(x, \eta)) p_2(y, \eta) \}
$$

 $\mathcal{D}$  Springer

$$
\times \frac{h_f(y, \eta)}{(1 + 2\pi i(x - y))} dz d\eta dy d\xi
$$
\n
$$
= \int_{\mathbb{R}^3} e^{2\pi i (x\xi - \xi y + y\eta)} (p_1(x, \xi)
$$
\n
$$
- p_1(x, \eta)) p_2(y, \eta) \frac{h_f(\eta, y)}{(1 + 2\pi i(x - y))} dz d\eta dy d\xi
$$
\n
$$
- \int_{\mathbb{R}^3} e^{2\pi i (x\xi - \xi y + y\eta)} \partial_{\xi} p_1(x, \xi) p_2(y, \eta) \frac{h_f(\eta, y)}{(1 + 2\pi i(x - y))} dz d\eta dy d\xi
$$
\n
$$
\equiv \mathfrak{C}(p_1, p_2) f_{11} + \mathfrak{C}(p_1, p_2) f_{12}.
$$

(a) *Estimation for*  $\mathfrak{C}(p_1, p_2) f_{11}$ :

We start by we integrate by parts with respect to *y* to bring a factor  $\frac{1}{\eta-\xi}$ and thus a difference quotient for *p*1;

$$
\mathfrak{C}(p_1, p_2) f_{11}(x) = \int_{\mathbb{R}^3} \frac{-1}{2\pi i (\xi - \eta)} \partial_y e^{2\pi i (x\xi - \xi y + y\eta)} \n\frac{(p_1(x, \xi) - p_1(x, \eta)) \Gamma_f(y, \eta)}{1 + 2\pi i (x - y)} dy d\eta d\xi \n= \int_{\mathbb{R}^3} e^{2\pi i (x\xi - \xi y + y\eta)} Q(\xi, \eta, x) \partial_y \left( \frac{\Gamma_f(y, \eta)}{1 + 2\pi i (x - y)} \right) d\eta dy d\xi,
$$

where

$$
\Gamma_f(y,\eta) \equiv p_2(\eta,y)h_f(y,\eta), \qquad Q(\xi,\eta,x) \equiv \frac{(p_1(x,\xi) - p_1(x,\eta))}{2\pi i(\xi - \eta)}.
$$

The mean value theorem respect to  $\xi$ , tells us that

<span id="page-43-0"></span>
$$
\|Q\|_{L^{\infty}(\mathbb{R}^3)} \le \|\partial_{\xi} p_1\|_{L^{\infty}(\mathbb{R}^2)} \le \|\partial_{\xi} p_1\|_{1,0}
$$
  

$$
||\partial_x Q||_{L^{\infty}(\mathbb{R}^3)} \le \|\partial_{\xi}^2 P_1\|_{L^{\infty}(\mathbb{R}^2)} \le \|\partial_{\xi} p_1\|_{1,0}.
$$
 (5.7)

Now a direct application of lemma [5.9](#page-40-1) yields that

$$
\|\mathfrak{C}(p_1, p_2)f_{11}\|_{L^2} \leq \|G(x, \xi)\|_{L^2(\mathbb{R}^2)}
$$

where,

$$
G(\xi; x) = \int_{\mathbb{R}^2} e^{2\pi i (\eta - \xi)y} (1 - \partial_x) \left( Q(\xi, \eta, x) \partial_y \left( \frac{\Gamma_f(y, \eta)}{1 + 2\pi i (x - y)} \right) \right) d\eta dy.
$$

Here we can not directly apply lemma [5.7](#page-38-0) as  $Q$  depends on  $\eta$  but we follow a similar strategy. We integrate by parts in *y* to obtain that

$$
G(\xi; x) = \int_{\mathbb{R}^2} e^{2\pi i (\eta - \xi)y} \frac{1}{1 + 2\pi i (\xi - \eta)} (1 - \partial_x)
$$

$$
\left( Q(\xi, \eta, x) (1 - \partial_y) \partial_y \left( \frac{\Gamma_f(y, \eta)}{1 + 2\pi i (x - y)} \right) \right) d\eta dy.
$$

Let us write  $G(\xi; x)$  in the following way

$$
G(\xi; x) = \int_{\mathbb{R}} \frac{1}{1 + 2\pi i (\eta - \xi)} Q^{\sharp}(\xi, \eta, x) d\eta,
$$

with

$$
Q^{\sharp}(\xi, \eta, x) = \int_{\mathbb{R}} e^{2\pi i (\eta - \xi)y} (1 - \partial_{x})
$$

$$
\left(Q(\xi, \eta, x)(1 - \partial_{y})\partial_{y}\left(\frac{\Gamma_{f}(y, \eta)}{1 + 2\pi i(x - y)}\right)\right) dy,
$$

By Cauchy-Schwarz

$$
|G(\xi; x)|^2 \leq C \int_{\mathbb{R}} |Q^{\sharp}(\xi, \eta, x)|^2 d\eta,
$$

and therefore,

$$
||G||_{L^{2}(\mathbb{R}^{2})}^{2} \leq C \int_{\mathbb{R}^{3}} |Q^{\sharp}(\xi, \eta, x)|^{2} d\eta d\xi dx.
$$

Our next task is to deal with  $Q^{\sharp}(\xi, \eta, x)$ . We first expand the derivatives in *x*. Notice that

$$
(1 - \partial_x) \left( Q(\xi, \eta, x) (1 - \partial_y) \partial_y \left( \frac{\Gamma_f(\eta, y)}{1 + 2\pi i (x - y)} \right) \right)
$$
  
=  $Q(\xi, \eta, x) (1 - \partial_y) \partial_y \left( \Gamma_f(y, \eta) (1 - \partial_x) \left( \frac{1}{1 + 2\pi i (x - y)} \right) \right)$   
 $- \partial_x Q(\xi, \eta, x) (1 - \partial_y) \partial_y \left( \frac{\Gamma_f(y, \eta)}{1 + 2\pi i (x - y)} \right).$ 

Then

$$
\int_{\mathbb{R}^3} |Q^{\sharp}(\xi, \eta, x)|^2 d\eta d\xi dx
$$

$$
= \int_{\mathbb{R}^3} \left| \int_{\mathbb{R}} e^{2\pi i (\eta - \xi) y} (1 - \partial_x) \right|
$$
  
\n
$$
\left( Q(\xi, \eta, x) (1 - \partial_y) \partial_y \left( \frac{\Gamma_f(\eta, y)}{1 + 2\pi i (x - y)} \right) \right) dy \right|^2 d\xi d\eta dx
$$
  
\n
$$
\leq ||Q||_{L^{\infty}(\mathbb{R}^3)}
$$
  
\n
$$
\int_{\mathbb{R}^3} \left| \int_{\mathbb{R}} e^{2\pi i (\eta - \xi) y} (1 - \partial_y) \partial_y \right|
$$
  
\n
$$
\left( \Gamma_f(y, \eta) (1 - \partial_x) \left( \frac{1}{1 + 2\pi i (x - y)} \right) \right) dy \right|^2 d\eta d\xi dx
$$
  
\n
$$
+ ||\partial_x Q||_{L^{\infty}(\mathbb{R}^3)} \int_{\mathbb{R}^3} \left| \int_{\mathbb{R}} e^{2\pi i (\eta - \xi) y} (1 - \partial_y) \partial_y \right|
$$
  
\n
$$
\left( \frac{\Gamma_f(y, \eta)}{1 + 2\pi i (x - y)} \right) dy \Big|^2 d\eta d\xi dx
$$
  
\n
$$
= ||Q||_{L^{\infty}(\mathbb{R}^3)} I_1 + ||\partial_x Q||_{L^{\infty}(\mathbb{R}^3)} I_2.
$$

Now we expand the derivatives in *y*. We obtain that both  $I_1$ ,  $I_2$  are a sum of terms of the type

$$
I_i = \int_{\mathbb{R}^3} \left| \int_{\mathbb{R}} e^{2\pi i (\eta - \xi) y} \partial_y^j \Gamma_f(y, \eta) g_i(x - y) dy \right|^2 d\eta d\xi dx,
$$

with  $g_i \in L^2$  and  $j = 0, 1, 2$ . We proceed as in the proof of lemma [5.7.](#page-38-0) We first do Plancherel in the *x* variable and then Fubini to integrate first respect to ξ and conclude by Plancherel again with real variable *y* and Fourier variable ξ .

$$
I_i = \int_{\mathbb{R}^3} |\hat{g}_i)(\alpha)|^2 \left| \int_{\mathbb{R}} e^{2\pi i (\eta - \xi)y} \partial_y^j \Gamma_f(y, \eta) dy \right|^2 d\xi d\alpha d\eta
$$
  
=  $||g_i||_{L^2} \int | \int e^{2\pi i \xi y} \partial_y^j \Gamma_f(y, \eta) dy|^2 d\xi d\eta$   
=  $||g_i||_{L^2} \int |\partial_y^j \Gamma_f(y, \eta)|^2 dy d\eta \le C ||p_2||_{2,0}^2 ||f||_{L^2}^2$ ,

where the last inequality follows from a direct use of of lemma [5.6](#page-38-1) and the uniform bound for  $||g_i||_{L^2}$ . Combined with [\(5.7\)](#page-43-0) yields the desired bound,

<span id="page-45-0"></span>
$$
||G||_{L^{2}(\mathbb{R}^{2})} \leq C||p_{2}||_{2,0}||\partial_{\xi} p_{1}||_{1,0}||f||_{L^{2}}.
$$
 (5.8)

(b) *Estimation for*  $\mathfrak{C}(p_1, p_2) f_{12}$ :

The estimate goes in a similar way to the previous one. However we already have a derivative of the symbol, so the first integration by part is not necessary. By applying lemma [5.9](#page-40-1) it holds that,

$$
\|\mathfrak{C}(p_1,p_2)f_{12}\|_{L^2}\leq\|G(x,\xi)\|_{L^2(\mathbb{R}^2)}.
$$

where

$$
G(x,\xi) = \int_{\mathbb{R}^3} e^{2\pi i y(\eta-\xi)} p_2(y,\eta) h_f(\eta,y) (1-\partial_x) \frac{\partial_\xi p_1(x,\xi)}{1+2\pi i (x-y)} d\eta dy.
$$

Thus, we have to control terms of the form

$$
G_i(\xi, x) = q_i(x, \xi) \int_{\mathbb{R}^2} e^{2\pi i (\eta - \xi) y} \Gamma_f(y, \eta) g_i(x - y) d\eta dy,
$$

where either  $q_i(x,\xi) = \partial_{\xi} p_1$ , or  $q_i = \partial_x (\partial_{\xi} p_1)$ , and thus  $||q_i||_{L^{\infty}(\mathbb{R}^2)} \leq ||\partial_{\xi} p_1||_{1,0}, ||g_i||_{L^2}$  is uniformly bounded and  $\Gamma_f$  $p_2 h_f$ .

Hence a direct application of lemma [5.8](#page-39-4) yields that

$$
||G_i(x,\xi)||_{L^2(\mathbb{R}^2)} \leq ||\partial_{\xi} p_1||_{1,0} ||(1-\partial_y)\Gamma_f(\eta, y)||_{L^2(\mathbb{R}^2)}.
$$

Now  $\Gamma_f$  is exactly as in the lemma [5.6.](#page-38-1) Thus

<span id="page-46-0"></span>
$$
\|\mathfrak{C}(p_1, p_2)f_{12}\|_{L^2} \leq C \|\partial_{\xi} p_1\|_{1,0} \|p_2\|_{2,0} \|f\|_{L^2}.
$$
 (5.9)

This finishes the estimate for  $\mathfrak{C}(p_1, p_2) f_{12}$  and hence that of  $\mathfrak{C}(p_1, p_2) f_1$ . 2. *Estimation of*  $\mathfrak{C}(p_1, p_2) f_2$ :

In order to bound  $\mathfrak{C}(p_1, p_2) f_2$  in  $L^2$  we start by integrating by parts in  $\xi$ ,

$$
\mathfrak{C}(p_1, p_2) f_2 = \int_{\mathbb{R}^3} e^{2\pi i (x\xi - \xi y + y\eta)} p_1(x, \xi) \partial_{\eta} p_2(y, \eta) h_f(y, \eta) dy d\eta d\xi \n= \int_{\mathbb{R}^3} e^{2\pi i (x\xi - \xi y + y\eta)} (1 - \partial_{\xi}) p_1(x, \xi) \partial_{\eta} p_2(y, \eta) \frac{h_f(y, \eta)}{1 + 2\pi i (x - y)} dy d\eta d\xi.
$$

By lemma [5.9](#page-40-1) we are led to estimate in  $L^2(\mathbb{R}^2)$  the function

$$
G(x,\xi) = \int_{\mathbb{R}^2} e^{2\pi i y(\eta-\xi))} \partial_{\eta} p_2(y,\eta) h_f(y,\eta) (1-\partial_x) \frac{(1-\partial_{\xi}) p_1(x,\xi)}{1+2\pi i (x-y)} dy d\eta.
$$

 $\bigcirc$  Springer

Expanding the derivatives in x and  $\xi$  we discover that G is a a sum of terms of the type

$$
G_i(x,\xi) = q_i(x,\xi) \int_{\mathbb{R}^2} e^{2\pi i y(\eta-\xi)} \Gamma_f(\eta, y) g_i(x-y) dy d\eta.
$$

Here  $g_i \in L^2$  uniformly,  $\Gamma_f = \partial_\eta p_2 h_f$  and  $q_i = \partial_{x,\xi}^{\alpha,\beta} p_1$  with  $\alpha, \beta = 0, 1$ . Thus we have the uniform bound  $\|q_i\|_{L^\infty} \le \|p_1\|_{1,1}$  as well. Hence, a direct application of lemma [5.8](#page-39-4) yields the bound

$$
||G_i(x,\xi)||_{L^2(\mathbb{R}^2} \leq ||p_1||_{1,1} ||(1-\partial_y)\Gamma_f||_{L^2(\mathbb{R}^2)}.
$$

Therefore lemma [5.6](#page-38-1) (with  $k = 0, 1$ ) applied to  $\partial_{\eta} p_2$  yields

<span id="page-47-0"></span>
$$
\|\mathfrak{C}(p_1, p_2)f_2\|_{L^2} \leq C||p_1||_{1,1} \|\partial_{\xi} p_2\|_{1,0} \|f\|_{L^2}.
$$
 (5.10)

3. *Estimation for*  $\mathfrak{C}(p_1, p_2) f_3$ :

We denote  $M(x, \eta) = \partial_n(p_1(x, \eta)p_2(x, \eta))$  and  $\tilde{M}(x, \eta) = (1 - \eta)\partial_n(p_1(x, \eta))$  $\partial_x M(x, \eta)$ . Notice that, by expanding the various derivatives, it holds that

$$
||M||_{L^{\infty}(\mathbb{R}^2)} \le ||\partial_{\xi} p_1||_{1,0} ||p_2||_{1,1} + ||\partial_{\xi} p_2||_{1,0} ||p_1||_{1,1}. \tag{5.11}
$$

Then

$$
\mathfrak{C}(p_1, p_2) f_3(x) = \int_{\mathbb{R}} e^{2\pi i \eta x} M(x, \eta) h_f(x, \eta) d\eta.
$$

Lemmas [5.9](#page-40-1) and [5.6](#page-38-1) gives

<span id="page-47-1"></span>
$$
\begin{aligned} \|\mathfrak{C}(p_1, p_2)f_3\|_{L^2} &\le \|Mh_f\|_{L^2(\mathbb{R}^2)} \le \|M\|_{L^\infty} \|f\|_{L^2} \\ &\le C(\|\partial_{\xi} p_1\|_{1,0} \|p_2\|_{1,1} + \|\partial_{\xi} p_2\|_{1,0} \|p_1\|_{1,1}) \|f\|_{L^2}^\prime. \end{aligned} \tag{5.12}
$$

Finally, by combining the bounds  $(5.8)$ , $(5.9)$ , $(5.10)$ ,  $(5.12)$  we have achieved the conclusion of Theorem [5.2](#page-36-1) with norm,

$$
|||\mathfrak{C}(p_1, p_2)||| = C(2||\partial_{\xi} p_1||_{1,0} ||p_2||_{2,0} + ||p_1||_{1,1} ||\partial_{\xi} p_2||_{1,0} + ||\partial_{\xi} p_1||_{1,0} ||p_2||_{1,1} + ||\partial_{\xi} p_2||_{1,0} ||p_1||_{1,1}).
$$
 (5.13)

Thus,  $||| \mathfrak{C}(p_1, p_2)|| \leq C \Big( ||p_1||_{1,1} ||\partial_{\xi} p_2||_{1,0} + \Big( ||p_2||_{1,1} + ||p_2||_{2,0} \Big)$  $\|\partial_{\xi} p_1\|_{1,0}$  as claimed.

 $\Box$ 

## **Proof of theorem** [5.3](#page-37-0)

*Proof* Since  $p(x, \xi) = p(x, -\xi)$  for  $f, g \in S$ , the Schwarz class, it holds that

$$
\int_{\mathbb{R}} \mathcal{O}p(p)^{skew} f(x)g(x)dx = \int_{\mathbb{R}^2} e^{2\pi i(x-y)\xi} (p(x,\xi) - p(y,\xi)) f(y)dyd\xi dx.
$$

We consider the following smooth and fastly decaying approximation of the symbol,

$$
p^{\delta,\kappa}(x,\xi) = e^{-\delta\xi^2} e^{-\kappa x^2} \varphi_{\kappa} * p(x,\xi) \in H^k
$$

for every  $k \in 0 \cup \mathbb{N}$ . Here  $\varphi_k$  is an standard approximation of the identity in the *x* variable. Since f,g are in the Schwarz class, by Dominated Convergence Theorem we have that,

<span id="page-48-1"></span>
$$
\lim_{\kappa \searrow 0, \delta \searrow 0} \int_{\mathbb{R}} \mathcal{O}p(p^{\delta, \kappa})^{skew} f(x)g(x) dx = \int_{\mathbb{R}} \mathcal{O}p(p)^{skew} f(x)g(x) dx. \tag{5.14}
$$

Therefore, we can integrate by parts in  $\xi$  to obtain,

$$
Op(p^{\delta,\kappa})^{skew} f(x) = \int_{\mathbb{R}^2} e^{2\pi i (x-y)\xi} \frac{\partial_{\xi} (p^{\delta,\kappa}(x,\xi) - p^{\delta,\kappa}(y,\xi))}{2\pi i (x-y)} f(y) dy d\xi
$$
  
= 
$$
\int_{\mathbb{R}^2} e^{2\pi i (x-y)\xi} Q(x,y,\xi) f(y) dy d\xi,
$$

where

$$
Q(x, y, \xi) = \frac{\partial_{\xi}(p^{\delta,\kappa}(x, \xi) - p^{\delta,\kappa}(y, \xi))}{2\pi i(x - y)}.
$$

Thus, by Lemma [5.9,](#page-40-1)

<span id="page-48-0"></span>
$$
\|\text{Op}(p^{\delta,\kappa})^{skew} f\|_{L^2} \le \|G\|_{L^2(\mathbb{R}^2)},\tag{5.15}
$$

where

$$
G(x,\xi) = \int_{\mathbb{R}} e^{-2\pi i y\xi} (1-\partial_x) Q(x, y, \xi) f(y) dy.
$$

Now for  $2\pi i q^{\delta,\kappa}(x,\xi) = \partial_{\xi} p^{\delta,\kappa}(x,\xi)$ , the basic properties of the Fourier transform yield that,

$$
Q(x, y, \xi) = \frac{q^{\delta, \kappa}(x, \xi) - q^{\delta, \kappa}(y, \xi)}{(x - y)} = \int \widehat{\partial_x q^{\delta, \kappa}}(\eta, \xi) \frac{e^{i2\pi\eta x} - e^{i2\pi\eta y}}{2\pi i \eta(x - y)} d\eta.
$$

 $\mathcal{D}$  Springer

.

Thus, if we declare  $\psi(\eta, x - y) = (1 - \partial_x) \frac{e^{i2\pi \eta(x - y)} - 1}{2\pi i \eta(x - y)}$ , it holds that

$$
G(x,\xi) = \int_{\mathbb{R}^2} e^{2\pi i (-y\xi + \eta y)} \psi(\eta, x - y) \widehat{\partial_x q^{\delta,\kappa}}(\eta, \xi) f(y) dy d\eta.
$$

Next, we compute the Fourier transform of  $G(x, \xi)$  respect to *x*, denoted by  $G(\alpha, \xi)$ , and change variables in  $x - y$ . We obtain the formula,

$$
\widehat{G}(\alpha,\xi) = \int_{\mathbb{R}^2} e^{iy(\eta-\xi-\alpha)} \widehat{\psi}(\eta,\alpha) \widehat{\partial_x q^{\delta,\kappa}}(\eta,\xi) f(y) dy d\eta
$$
  
= 
$$
\int_{\mathbb{R}} \frac{b(\eta)}{b(\eta)} \widehat{\psi}(\eta,\alpha) \widehat{\partial_x q^{\delta,\kappa}}(\eta,\xi) \widehat{f}(-\eta+\xi+\alpha) d\eta,
$$

where  $b(\eta)$  is an auxiliary function, which will be specified later, introduced to bargain differentiability into integrability, Now Cauchy Schwarz yields the pointwise estimate,

$$
|\widehat{G}(\alpha,\xi)| \leq \left(\int_{\mathbb{R}} |b(\eta)\widehat{\partial_x q^{\delta,\kappa}}(\eta,\xi)|^2 d\eta\right)^{\frac{1}{2}}
$$

$$
\left(\int_{\mathbb{R}} \frac{1}{b(\eta)} |\widehat{\psi}(\eta,\alpha)|^2 |\widehat{f}(\eta-\xi-\alpha)|^2 d\eta\right)^{\frac{1}{2}}
$$

Thus, for  $C(p) = \sup_{\xi} \int_{\mathbb{R}} |b(\eta) \widehat{\partial_x q^{\delta,\kappa}}(\eta,\xi)|^2 d\eta$ , it holds that

$$
\|G\|_{L^{2}(\mathbb{R}^{2})}^{2} \leq C(p) \int_{\mathbb{R}^{3}} \frac{1}{|b(\eta)|^{2}} |\widehat{\psi}(\eta, \alpha)|^{2} |\widehat{f}(\eta - \xi - \alpha)|^{2} d\eta d\xi d\alpha
$$
  
=  $C(p) \|f\|_{L^{2}}^{2} \int_{\mathbb{R}^{2}} \frac{1}{|b(\eta)|^{2}} |\widehat{\psi}(\eta, \alpha)|^{2} d\eta d\alpha$   
=  $C(p) \|f\|_{L^{2}}^{2} \int_{\mathbb{R}^{2}} \frac{1}{|b(\eta)|^{2}} |\psi(x, \eta)|^{2} d\eta dx.$ 

Now, since  $\int_{\mathbb{R}} \left| \frac{e^{ix} - 1}{x} \right|$ 2  $+\left|\partial_x\left(\frac{e^{ix}-1}{x}\right)\right|$  $\int_{0}^{2} dx \leq C$ , it holds that -  $\int_{\mathbb{R}} |\psi(x,\eta)|^2 dx \leq C (\|\eta| + |\eta|^{-1}).$ 

Therefore, by Fubini,

$$
\int_{\mathbb{R}^2} \frac{1}{|b(\eta)|^2} |\psi_2(x, \eta)|^2 d\eta dx \leq C \int_{\mathbb{R}} \frac{|\eta| + |\eta|^{-1}}{|b(\eta)|^2} d\eta.
$$

 $\circled{2}$  Springer

This last expression, is integrable for every  $0 < \varepsilon < 1$  if we take  $b(\eta) =$  $\eta^{-\varepsilon} \chi_{[0,1]}(|\eta|) + (1 - \chi_{[0,1]}(|\eta|)) \eta^{1+\varepsilon}.$ 

Hence inserting the bound of  $||G||_{L^2}$  in [\(5.15\)](#page-48-0) we obtain that

 $\| \text{Op}(p^{\delta, \kappa})^{skew} f \|_{L^2} \leq C \| f \|_{L^2},$ 

with  $C = C(p^{\delta,\kappa}) = \sup_{\xi} \int_{\mathbb{R}} |b(\eta) \partial_x \widehat{q^{\delta,\kappa}(\eta,\xi)}|^2 d\eta$ . Given our choice of  $b(n)$ , it holds that,

$$
C(p) \leq \sup_{\xi} \left( \|\partial_x q^{\delta,\kappa}\|_{H^{1+\varepsilon}} + \|\partial_x q^{\delta,\kappa}\|_{\dot{H}^{-\varepsilon}} \right)
$$
  
= 
$$
\sup_{\xi} \left( \|\partial_{x\xi}^2 p^{\delta,\kappa}\|_{H^{1+\varepsilon}} + \|\partial_{x\xi}^2 p^{\delta,\kappa}\|_{\dot{H}^{-\varepsilon}} \right).
$$

However, setting  $p^k = e^{-\kappa x^2} \varphi_k * p$ , it holds that

$$
\sup_{\xi} \|\partial_x q^{\delta,\kappa}\|_{\dot{H}^{-\varepsilon}} = \sup_{\xi} \left(2\delta |\xi| e^{-\delta \xi^2} \|\partial_x p^{\kappa}\|_{\dot{H}^{-\varepsilon}}\right) + \sup_{\xi} \left(e^{-\delta \xi^2} \|\partial_x \partial_{\xi} p^{\kappa}\|_{\dot{H}^{-\varepsilon}}\right).
$$

Notice that  $p^k \in L^2$  implies that  $\partial_x p^k \in \dot{H}^{-\varepsilon}$ . Hence we can take first the limit  $\delta \searrow 0$  to get rid of the term  $\|\partial_x p^k\|$ . Then, continuity of the Sobolev norms respect to mollifiers allows us to let  $\kappa$  go to 0, to obtain the bound  $\sup_{\xi}$  ||∂<sub>*x*</sub>∂ $_{\xi}$ *p*|| $\hat{H}$ −ε

Arguing exactly in the same way with the  $\dot{H}^{1+\epsilon}$  – term, in combination with [\(5.14\)](#page-48-1) yields the desired,

$$
\|Op(p)^{skew}\|_{L^2\to L^2}\leq \sup_{\xi}\left(\|\partial_x\partial_{\xi} p\|_{\dot{H}^{-\varepsilon}}+\|\partial_x\partial_{\xi} p\|_{H^{1+\varepsilon}}\right).
$$

The proof is finished.

## **Proof of lemma** [5.5](#page-37-1)

*Proof*

$$
-\int_{\mathbb{R}} f \operatorname{Op}(p_+) f dx = -\int_{\mathbb{R}} f \operatorname{Op}(p_+^{\frac{1}{2}} p_+^{\frac{1}{2}}) f dx
$$
  
= 
$$
-\int_{\mathbb{R}} f \operatorname{Op}(p_+^{\frac{1}{2}}) \circ \operatorname{Op}(p_+^{\frac{1}{2}}) f dx - \int_{\mathbb{R}} f C(p_+^{\frac{1}{2}}, p_+^{\frac{1}{2}}) f dx.
$$

Cauchy-Schwarz and Theorem [5.2](#page-36-1) imply that

$$
|\int_{\mathbb{R}} f \mathfrak{C}(p_+^{\frac{1}{2}}, p_+^{\frac{1}{2}}) f dx| \le |||\mathfrak{C}(p_+^{\frac{1}{2}}, p_+^{\frac{1}{2}})||||f||_{L^2}^2.
$$
 (5.16)

 $\mathcal{D}$  Springer

For the first, notice that

$$
\int \mathcal{O}p(p_+^{\frac{1}{2}}) f \mathcal{O}p(p_+^{\frac{1}{2}}) f dx = \int |\mathcal{O}p(p_+^{\frac{1}{2}}) f|^2 dx > 0.
$$

Thus,

$$
-\int f \operatorname{Op}(p_{+}^{\frac{1}{2}}) \circ \operatorname{Op}(p_{+}^{\frac{1}{2}}) f dx = -\int \operatorname{Op}(p_{+}^{\frac{1}{2}})^{T} f \operatorname{Op}(p_{+}^{\frac{1}{2}}) f dx \n\leq -\int \operatorname{Op}(p_{+}^{\frac{1}{2}})^{T} f \operatorname{Op}(p_{+}^{\frac{1}{2}}) f dx \n+ \int (\operatorname{Op}(p_{+}^{\frac{1}{2}}) f \operatorname{Op}(p_{+}^{\frac{1}{2}}) f dx \n= \int [\operatorname{Op}(p_{+}^{\frac{1}{2}})^{T} f - \operatorname{Op}(p_{+}^{\frac{1}{2}}) f] \operatorname{Op}(p_{+}^{\frac{1}{2}}) f dx \n\leq ||\operatorname{Op}(p_{+}^{\frac{1}{2}})(f)||_{L^{2}} ||\operatorname{Op}(p_{+}^{\frac{1}{2}})^{skew} f||_{L^{2}}.
$$

The claim follows from theorem [5.3](#page-37-0) and theorem [5.1.](#page-36-0)

$$
\Box
$$

#### **5.2 Lemmas for the apriori estimate**

## *5.2.1 Transport term*

Recall that *D* is the operator associated with the symbol  $d(\xi) = 1 + 2\pi i t |\xi|$ and *J* is associated with  $j(\xi) = e^{\int_0^{t|\xi|} \varphi(\tau) d\tau} \hat{f}(\xi)$  where  $\varphi$  was defined in [\(4.27\)](#page-28-0).

In order to deal with the transport term we need the following lemma which states that *J* and *D* have a similar behaviour.

**Lemma 5.10** *There exists* φ *such that*

<span id="page-51-0"></span>
$$
j(t|\xi|) = 1 + t|\xi|\phi(t|\xi|)
$$

satisfying

$$
||\phi(t|\xi|)||_{L^{\infty}} \leq C, \quad |||\xi|\partial_{\xi}(\phi(t|\xi|))||_{L^{\infty}} \leq C,
$$

where *C* does not depend on *t*.

*Proof* Notice that by the fundamental theorem of Calculus

$$
j(t|\xi|) = 1 + t|\xi| \int_0^1 \varphi(st|\xi|) e^{\int_0^{st|\xi|} \varphi(\tau)d\tau} ds.
$$

Thus,

$$
\phi(t|\xi|) = \int_0^1 \varphi(st|\xi|) e^{\int_0^{st|\xi|} \varphi(\tau)d\tau} ds.
$$

With these representations the claimed properties follow readily.

**Lemma 5.11** *Let*  $\partial_x a \in H^{1+\varepsilon}(\mathbb{R})$  *for*  $\epsilon > 0$  *and*  $\mathcal{J}^{-1}(f) \in L^2$ *. Then,* 

$$
|\int \mathcal{J}^{-1} f \mathcal{J}^{-1}(af_x) dx| \leq C ||\partial_x a||_{H^{1+\varepsilon}} ||\mathcal{J}^{-1}(f)||_{L^2}^2.
$$
 (5.17)

*Proof* In order to bring in a suitable commutator we first notice that

$$
\int_{\mathbb{R}} \mathcal{J}^{-1}(f) a \partial_x \mathcal{J}^{-1}(f) dx = \frac{1}{2} \int_{\mathbb{R}} \int a \partial_x |\mathcal{J}^{-1}(f)|^2 dx \qquad (5.18)
$$

and thus, integrating by parts

$$
|\int_{\mathbb{R}} \mathcal{J}^{-1} f a \partial_x \mathcal{J}^{-1} f dx| \leq \|a_x\|_{L^\infty} \|\mathcal{J}^{-1}(f)\|_{L^2}^2 \tag{5.19}
$$

and since  $||a_x||_{L^{\infty}} \le ||a_x||_{H^{1+\epsilon}}$ , we conclude that  $\int \mathcal{J}^{-1} f a \partial_x \mathcal{J}^{-1} f dx$  is a harmless term. Thus we can subtract it to the transport term and we are led to bound the commutator,

$$
[\mathcal{J}^{-1},a][f_x].
$$

Let  $g = \mathcal{J}^{-1} f$  so that  $f = \mathcal{J} g$ . Let  $\psi = \phi(t|\xi|)|\xi|$ . Then

$$
af_x = a\mathcal{J}g_x = ag_x + t\Psi(ag_x) + t[a, \Psi](g_x) = \mathcal{J}(ag_x) + t[a, \Psi](g_x),
$$
  

$$
[\mathcal{J}^{-1}, a]f_x = ag_x - \mathcal{J}^{-1}(af_x) = t\mathcal{J}^{-1}[a, \Psi](g_x).
$$

We iterate this trick once more. Let us denote  $G = tJ^{-1}g_x$ , which has *L*<sup>2</sup>-norm bounded by  $||g||_{L^2}$ . Then

$$
[\mathcal{J}^{-1}, a] f_x = [a, \Psi] t g_x = [a, \Psi] G + t \Psi([a, \Psi])(G) + t[[a, \Psi], \Psi](G)
$$
  
=  $\mathcal{J}([a, \Psi]G) + t[[a, \Psi], \Psi](G)$ 

and therefore

$$
t \mathcal{J}^{-1}[a, \Psi](g_x) = [a, \Psi]G + t \mathcal{J}^{-1}[[a, \Psi], \Psi](G).
$$

Now notice that

$$
[[a, \Psi], \Psi] = a(\Psi)^{2} - 2\Psi(a\Psi) + (\Psi)^{2}a
$$

and then

$$
\widehat{[a,\Psi]}G(\xi) = \int \hat{a}(\eta)\hat{G}(\xi - \eta) \left( |\xi|\phi(t|\xi) - |\xi - \eta|\phi(t|\xi - \eta|) \right) d\eta
$$
  

$$
[[a,\Psi],\Psi]G(\xi) = \int \hat{a}(\eta)\hat{G}(\xi - \eta) \left( |\xi|\phi(t|\xi) - |\xi - \eta|\phi(t|\xi - \eta|) \right)^2 d\eta.
$$

Thus by the mean value theorem and lemma [5.10](#page-51-0)

$$
||\xi|\phi(t|\xi|) - |\xi - \eta|\phi(t|\xi - \eta|)| \le C|\eta|,
$$

Thus

$$
\begin{aligned} \left\| [a, \Psi] G \right\|_{L^2} + \left\| [[a, \Psi], \Psi] G \right\|_{L^2} &\leq \int_{\mathbb{R}} \left| \int_{\mathbb{R}} |\hat{G}(\xi - \eta)| (|\widehat{\partial_x a}(\eta)| \right. \\ &\left. + |\widehat{\partial_{xx} a}(\eta)| (1 + |\eta|)^{\varepsilon} (1 + |\eta|)^{-\varepsilon} d\eta \right|^2 d\xi \end{aligned}
$$

and we conclude by Hölder inequality in the  $\eta$  variable (Recall that  $\|G\|_{L^2} \leq \|g\|_{L^2}$ ).  $||g||_{L^2}$ ).

## *5.2.2 Commutator between Op*(*p*) *and J*

<span id="page-53-0"></span>Similar computations to the above allow us to interchange  $\mathcal J$  and  $Op(p)$ . In order to simplify the proof we will first relate  $D$  with  $Op(p)$ . Then we use our commutator estimation theorem  $5.2$  to transfer the result to  $\mathcal J$  to finish the estimate.

**Lemma 5.12** *Let*  $t \partial_x p \in S_{1,1}$  *and*  $g \in L^2$ *. Then,* 

$$
||D^{-1}Op(p)Dg - Op(p)g||_{L^2} \leq ||t\partial_x p||_{1,1}||g||_{L^2}.
$$

*Proof* By the definition of *D*,

$$
Op(p)(Dg) = Op(p)(g) + tOp(p)(\partial_x g)
$$
  
=  $D (Op(p)(g)) + t[\partial_x, Op(p)](g)$   
=  $D (Op(p)(g)) + tOp(\partial_x p)(g)$ .

**Hence** 

$$
D^{-1} \text{Op}(p) Dg - \text{Op}(p)g = D^{-1}(\text{Op}(t \partial_x p)(g)).
$$

Thus, taking  $L^2$  norms and using theorem [5.1](#page-36-0) for the symbol  $t\partial_x p$ , and that *d*<sup>−1</sup> is bounded in *L*<sup>∞</sup> the claim is straightforward.

 $\Box$ 

**Theorem 5.13** *Suppose that*  $t \partial_x p$ ,  $tp \in S_{1,1}$  *and*  $\partial_z p \in S_{1,0}$ *. Let*  $g \in L^2$ *, then*

$$
\|\mathcal{J}^{-1}Op(p)\mathcal{J}(g) - Op(p)g\|_{L^2} \leq C(p)\|g\|_{L^2},
$$

*where*  $C(p) = C(\|t\partial_x p\|_{1,1} + \|tp\|_{1,1} + \|\partial_{\xi} p\|_{1,0}).$ 

*Proof* Define  $\tilde{g} = D^{-1} \mathcal{J} g$  and observe that  $\|\tilde{g}\|_{L^2} \leq \|g\|_{L^2}$ . We write  $Op(p)g = Op(p)\mathcal{J}^{-1}D\tilde{g}$ ,  $Op(p)\mathcal{J}g = OpD\tilde{g}$  and sum and subtract  $\tilde{\mathcal{J}}^{-1}$ *D*Op(*p*) $\tilde{g}$ . Then

$$
\mathcal{J}^{-1} \text{Op}(p)\mathcal{J}g - \text{Op}(p)(g) = \mathcal{J}^{-1}D\big(D^{-1}\text{Op}(p)D\tilde{g} - \text{Op}(p)\tilde{g}\big) + [\text{Op}(p), \mathcal{J}^{-1}D]\tilde{g}.
$$

In order to deal with the first term readily notice that  $\mathcal{J}^{-1}D$  has a bounded Fourier multiplier and lemma [5.12](#page-53-0) implies that

$$
||D^{-1}Op(p)D\tilde{g} - Op(p)\tilde{g}||_{L^{2}} \leq ||t\partial_{x}p||_{1,1}||g||_{L^{2}}.
$$
 (5.20)

For the second, notice that since  $\mathcal{J}^{-1}D$  has a symbol  $m = j^{-1}d$  independent of *x* then  $Op(p) \circ \mathcal{J}^{-1}D = Op(p \cdot m)$ . Thus

$$
[\mathcal{J}^{-1}D, Op(p)] = \mathfrak{C}(m, p).
$$

Therefore we can estimate  $||\mathfrak{C}(m, p)||_{L^2 \to L^2}$  by theorem [5.2,](#page-36-1)

$$
|||\mathfrak{C}(m, p)||| \leq C \left( ||m||_{0,1} || \partial_{\xi} p||_{1,0} + (||p||_{1,1} + ||p||_{2,0}) || \partial_{\xi} m||_{0,0} \right).
$$

Lemma [5.10](#page-51-0) implies that  $m \in L^{\infty}$  and  $\|\partial_{\xi} m\|_{L^{\infty}} \leq Ct$ . Therefore, we achieve the conclusion of the lemma by the assumptions on *p*.

 $\Box$ 

#### **6 Mixing solutions in the stable regime**

As discussed in the introduction our work was motivated by [\[41\]](#page-97-3) where it is shown that in the case of horizontal interface there exists subsolutions in the unstable regime but it seems imposible to find them in the stable regime and perhaps they do not exist. Surprisingly, if the flat interface is not horizontal then one can construct mixing solutions with a straight initial interface in both

the fully stable and the fully unstable regime. The proof runs along similar steps than the one in [\[41\]](#page-97-3). Even if we will need the machinery expose in Sect. [3](#page-12-0) to carry out this construction this section only expect to be a remark.

Let's consider the change of variables  $\mathbf{x}(s, \lambda) = s\mathbf{t} + \mathbf{n}\lambda$ , with  $\mathbf{t} = \frac{(\mu_1, \mu_2)}{\sqrt{\mu_1^2 + \mu_2^2}}$ ,  $\mu_1 \geq 0$  and  $\mu_2 \in \mathbb{R}$ . We declare  $\varepsilon = ct$ , with  $c > 0$  and  $\Omega_{mix} = \{ \mathbf{x} \in \mathbb{R}^2 :$  $\mathbf{x} = \mathbf{x}(s, \lambda), \quad s \in \mathbb{R}, \quad -\varepsilon(t) < \lambda < \varepsilon(t)$ . We define  $\rho$ , **u** and **m** through  $\rho^{\sharp} = -\text{sign}(\sigma) \frac{\lambda}{\varepsilon}, \mathbf{u}^{\sharp} = -\frac{\mu_2}{\sqrt{u_1^2 + 1}}$  $\frac{\mu_2}{\mu_1^2 + \mu_2^2} \rho^{\sharp} \mathbf{t}$  and  $\mathbf{m}^{\sharp} = \rho^{\sharp} \mathbf{u}^{\sharp} - \gamma^{\sharp} \left( 1 - \left( \rho^{\sharp} \right)^2 \right) \mathbf{n} -$ 

1  $\frac{1}{2}$   $\left(1 - \left(\rho^{\sharp}\right)^2\right)$  (0, 1), with  $\gamma^{\sharp} \in \mathbb{R}$ . Here  $\sigma > 0$  yields an initial data in the stable regime and  $\sigma < 0$  an initial data in the unstable regime. Then

$$
\nabla f(x(s,\lambda)) = t\partial_s f^{\sharp} + n\partial_{\lambda} f^{\sharp}
$$
  

$$
\nabla \cdot \mathbf{f}(x(s,\lambda)) = t \cdot \partial_s \mathbf{f}^{\sharp} + n \cdot \partial_{\lambda} \mathbf{f}^{\sharp}.
$$

Using this formulas is easy to check that  $\nabla \cdot \mathbf{u} = 0$ ,  $\nabla^{\perp} \cdot \mathbf{u} = -\partial_{x_1} \rho$  and  $\mathbf{u} \cdot \nabla \rho = 0$ . In addition, the equation  $\partial_t \rho + \nabla \cdot \mathbf{m} = 0$  transforms to  $\gamma^{\sharp} =$ 1 2  $\sqrt{ }$  $\sqrt{2}$  $\mu_1$  $\frac{\mu_1}{\mu_1^2 + \mu_2^2}$  + sign( $\sigma$ )*c* 2  $\setminus$ If  $\sigma$  < 0 then we obtain from [\(4.5\)](#page-18-0) the constrain  $0 < c < 1 + \frac{\mu_1}{\sqrt{\mu_2^2}}$  $\mu_1^2 + \mu_2^2$ . If , what give rise to a mixing solution in

 $\sigma > 0$  we obtain  $0 < c < 1 - \frac{\mu_1}{\sqrt{\mu_1^2 + \mu_2^2}}$  $\mu_1^2 + \mu_2^2$ 

the stable regime but if the interface is flat and horizontal.

At this point, it is convenient to notice that the case non horizontal and flat interface is only stable in the sense of the Muskat curve-evolution equation. In the hydrodynamical context this configuration is unstable even if the lighter fluid is above, because it leads to an instantaneous velocity shear layer (i.e. discontinuity in the velocity). The only hydrodynamically stable configuration seems to be the flat horizontal interface with the lighter fluid above.

**Acknowledgements** AC, DC and DF were partially supported by ICMAT Severo Ochoa projects SEV-2011-0087 and SEV-2015-556 and by the Spanish Ministry of Science and Innovation, through the "Severo Ochoa Program for Centre of Excellence in R&D" (CEX2019- 00904-S)". AC and DC were partially supported by the grant MTM2014-59488-P and MTM2017-89976-P (Spain). AC and DF were partially supported by the ERC grant 307179- GFTIPFD. AC was partially supported by the Ramón y Cajal program RyC-2013-14317 and the Europa Excelencia program ERC2018-092824 (Spain). DC was partially supported by the ERC grant 788250-NONFLU. DF was partially supported by the grants MTM2014-57769-P-1, MTM2017-85934-C3-2-P(Spain) and ERC grant 834728-QUAMAP. We are very thankful to Fabricio Macía for suggesting the semiclassical interpretation and to Mikko Salo for illuminating discussions on the classical theory.

## **A Appendix**

In this "Appendix" we will prove lemma [4.8,](#page-26-0) lemma [4.9](#page-26-1) and the required estimates for the velocity *u* and for the coefficient of the transport term *a*. Throughout the whole section, there are integrals which are interpreted in the principal value sense, both at 0 and  $\infty$ . Since, this is standard and harmless in our context, we will not make it explicit.

# **A.1 Lower order terms. Proof of lemma [4.8](#page-26-0)**

We can write

$$
\mathcal{M}u = -\frac{1}{4\pi} \int_{-1}^{1} \int_{-1}^{1} \int_{\mathbb{R}} k_{\theta}(x, y) \partial_{x} \theta dy d\lambda' d\lambda.
$$

The main part of the proof of the lemma will be showing that

$$
\left\| \mathcal{D}^{-1} \left( \partial_x^5 \mathcal{M} u + \frac{1}{4\pi} \int_{-1}^1 \int_{-1}^1 \int_{\mathbb{R}} k_\theta(\cdot, y) \partial_x^6 \theta dy d\lambda' d\lambda \right) \right\|_{L^2}
$$
  
\n
$$
\leq C \left( ||f||_{H^4}, ||\mathcal{D}^{-1} \partial_x^5 f||_{L^2} \right). \tag{A.1}
$$

In order to accomplish this, we will need to compute the derivatives of the function

$$
k_{\theta}(x, y) = \frac{y}{y^2 + \theta^2},
$$

where

$$
\theta = \Delta f(x, x - y) + \varepsilon(x)\lambda - \varepsilon(x - y)\lambda' = \Delta f + \Delta \varepsilon \lambda' + \varepsilon(x)(\lambda - \lambda').
$$

In addition we introduce

$$
h = f(x) + \lambda \varepsilon(x)
$$
 and  $h' = f(x) + \lambda' \varepsilon(x), \gamma = \varepsilon(x)(\lambda - \lambda').$ 

Thus,

$$
\theta = \Delta h' + \varepsilon(x)(\lambda - \lambda') = \Delta h' + \gamma,
$$

where we remark that  $\gamma$  depends on x and on t although we will not make this dependence explicit. We recall that  $c(x, t)$  is as in the statement of theorem [4.1.](#page-16-0) Since  $\varepsilon(x, t) = c(x, t)t$ , with  $0 < \overline{c} < c(x, t)$  and  $||c(x, t)||_{C^5} \leq C$ ,

$$
\|\gamma\|_{C^5} \le Ct|\lambda - \lambda'|.\tag{A.2}
$$

A big part of our proof will be based on comparing  $\theta$  with its linearized version

$$
\theta_{lin} = \partial_x h'(x) y + \gamma.
$$

*Remark A.1* Notice that in order to obtain selfadjoint pseudodifferential operators we could deal as well with

$$
\theta_{lin}^W = \partial_x h'(\frac{x+y}{2})y + \gamma,
$$

Here the *W* in the exponent stands for the Weyl quantization. We do not pursue this issue here.

To make the notation even more compact we will write  $\Delta f = \Delta f(x, x - y)$ and  $\partial_x^k f(x) = \partial_x^k f$ . Then we have

$$
\partial_x k_{\theta}(x, y) = -2 \frac{y \theta \partial_x \theta}{(y^2 + \theta^2)^2} \equiv -2k_{\theta}^{11}(x, y),
$$
  
\n
$$
\partial_x^2 k_{\theta}(x, y) = -2 \frac{y((\partial_x \theta)^2 + (\theta) \partial_x^2 \theta)}{(y^2 + (\theta)^2)^2} + 8 \frac{y((\theta) \partial_x \theta)^2}{(y^2 + (\theta)^2)^3}
$$
  
\n
$$
\equiv c_{21} k_{\theta}^{21}(x, y) + c_{22} k_{\theta}^{22}(x, y),
$$

$$
\partial_x^3 k_{\theta}(x, y) = -2y \frac{3 \partial_x \theta \partial_x^2 \theta + (\theta) \partial_x^3 \theta}{(y^2 + (\theta)^2)^2} + 24y \frac{(\theta) \partial_x \theta ((\partial_x \theta)^2 + (\theta) \partial_x^2 \theta)}{(y^2 + (\theta)^2)^3} \n- 48y \frac{(\theta)^3 (\partial_x \theta)^3}{(y^2 + (\theta)^2)^4} \n\equiv c_{31} k_{\theta}^{31}(x, y) + c_{32} k_{\theta}^{32}(x, y) + c_{33} k_{\theta}^{33}(x, y),
$$
\n(A.3)

$$
\partial_x^4 k_{\theta}(x, y) = 384y \frac{(\theta)^4 (\partial_x \theta)^4}{(y^2 + (\theta)^2)^5} - 288y \frac{(\theta)^2 (\partial_x \theta)^2 ((\partial_x \theta)^2 + (\theta) \partial_x^2 \theta)}{(y^2 + (\theta)^2)^4} \n+ y \frac{24(\partial_x \theta)^4 + 144(\theta)(\partial_x \theta)^2 \partial_x^2 \theta + 24(\theta)^2 (\partial_x^2 \theta)^2}{(y^2 + (\theta)^2)^3} \n+ y \frac{32(\theta)^2 \partial_x \theta \partial_x^3 \theta}{(y^2 + (\theta)^2)^3} \n- y \frac{6(\partial_x^2 \theta)^2 + 8 \partial_x \theta \partial_x^3 \theta - 2(\theta) \partial_x^4 \theta)}{(y^2 + (\theta)^2)^2}
$$

 $\mathcal{D}$  Springer

$$
\equiv c_{41}k_{\theta}^{41}(x, y) + c_{42}k_{\theta}^{42}(x, y) + c_{43}k_{\theta}^{43}(x, y) + c_{44}k_{\theta}^{44}(x, y),
$$
\n
$$
\partial_{x}^{5}k_{\theta}(x, y) = -3840y \frac{(\theta)^{5}(\partial_{x}\theta)^{5}}{(y^{2} + (\theta)^{2})^{6}} + 3840y \frac{(\theta)^{3}(\partial_{x}\theta)^{5} + (\theta)^{4}(\partial_{x}\theta)^{3}\partial_{x}^{2}\theta}{(y^{2} + (\theta)^{2})^{5}}
$$
\n
$$
+ y \frac{240(\partial_{x}\theta)^{3}\partial_{x}^{2}\theta + 360(\theta)\partial_{x}\theta(\partial_{x}^{2}\theta)^{2} + 240(\theta)(\partial_{x}\theta)^{2}\partial_{x}^{3}\theta}{(y^{2} + (\theta)^{2})^{4}}
$$
\n
$$
+ y \frac{80(\theta)^{2}\partial_{x}^{2}\theta\partial_{x}^{3}\theta + 40(\theta)^{2}\partial_{x}\theta\partial_{x}^{4}\theta}{(y^{2} + (\theta)^{2})^{3}}
$$
\n
$$
- y \frac{10\partial_{x}\theta\partial_{x}^{4}\theta + 2(\theta)\partial_{x}^{5}\theta}{(y^{2} + (\theta)^{2})^{2}} \equiv c_{51}k_{\theta}^{51}(x, y)
$$
\n
$$
+ c_{52}k_{\theta}^{52}(x, y) + c_{53}k_{\theta}^{53}(x, y)
$$
\n
$$
+ c_{54}k_{\theta}^{54}(x, y) + c_{55}k_{\theta}^{55}(x, y),
$$

where we notice that the numbers  $c_{ij}$  *i*,  $j = 1, 2, 3, 4, 5$  are harmless coefficients. Then, by applying Minkowski inequality, we need to bound

$$
\sum_{j=1}^{5} \left\| \mathcal{D}^{-1} \int_{\mathbb{R}} \partial_x^j k(\theta, y) \partial_x^{5-j} \partial_x \theta dy \right\|_{L^2}
$$
  
= 
$$
\sum_{j=1}^{5} \sum_{i=1}^{j} \left\| \mathcal{D}^{-1} \int_{\mathbb{R}} k_{\theta}^{ji}(\theta, y) \partial_x^{5-j} \partial_x \theta dy \right\|_{L^2}
$$

independently of  $t$ ,  $\lambda$  and  $\lambda'$ . The highest order terms in this sum are given by

$$
\mathcal{D}^{-1} \int_{\mathbb{R}} k_{\theta}^{11}(x, y) \partial_x^5 \theta dy \text{ and } \mathcal{D}^{-1} \int_{\mathbb{R}} k_{\theta}^{55}(x, y) \partial_x \theta dy. \tag{A.4}
$$

Since there are 5 derivatives of the function  $\theta$  in both terms we have to use the operator  $D^{-1}$ . Since  $D^{-1}$  is bounded in  $L^2$  it holds that

<span id="page-58-0"></span>
$$
\sum_{j=2}^{5} \sum_{i=1}^{\min(j,4)} \left\| \mathcal{D}^{-1} \int_{\mathbb{R}} k_{\theta}^{ji}(\cdot, y) \partial_{x}^{5-j} \partial_{x} \theta dy \right\|_{L^{2}}
$$
\n
$$
\leq \sum_{j=2}^{5} \sum_{i=1}^{\min(j,4)} \left\| \int_{\mathbb{R}} k_{\theta}^{ji}(\cdot, y) \partial_{x}^{5-j} \partial_{x} \theta dy \right\|_{L^{2}},
$$
\n(A.5)

which make the computation easy. We first deal with the sum  $(A.5)$  and finally with  $(A.4)$ , which are somewhat more delicate.

We will use the following convection. We will write:

- 1.  $\precsim$  meaning "is bounded in absolute value by".
- 2.  $f(x) \sim g(x)$  if  $||f g||_{L^2} \le \langle A \rangle$ .
- 3. We will denote by  $k^{ji}(x)$  the integral

$$
\int_{\mathbb{R}} k_{\theta}^{ji}(x, y) \partial_{x}^{6-j} \theta dy.
$$

- 4.  $C_{k+\alpha}$  will be a constant depending on  $||f||_{C^{k+\alpha}}$ , with *k* an integer and  $0 \leq \alpha < \frac{1}{2}$ .  $C_{k+\alpha}(x)$  will be a function whose  $L^{\infty}$  – norm is bounded by a constant depending on  $||f||_{C^{k+\alpha}}$ .
- 5. Given an integral  $\int_{\mathbb{R}} f(x, y) dy$  we will estimate separately,  $\int_{|y|>1} f(x, y) dy$ its *in*−part and  $\int_{|y| \leq 1} f(x, y) dy$  its *out*−part. Several terms  $k^{ji}(x)$ , with *i* and *j* integers, will arise in the computations above. In these terms there always will be an integration of the form

$$
k_j^i(x) = \int_{\mathbb{R}} \cdots dy.
$$

We will call  $k_{in}^{ji}(x)$  and  $k^{ji}jout(x)$  to its *in*−part and to its *out*−part respectively.

- 6. For any *f*, we will write  $\Delta_{t|\lambda-\lambda'|} f \equiv \Delta f(x, x |t(\lambda \lambda')|y)$ .
- 7. We always assume that  $\varepsilon < 1$ .
- 8. In every integral we take a principal value.

#### *A.1.1 Preliminary lemmas*

The proof is rather long and will be armed by the lemmas below. They could be ordered as follows.

- i) Estimates of pointwise of the kernel. Lemmas [A.2,](#page-3-0) [A.3](#page-3-1) and [A.4](#page-60-0) estimate operators with non singular terms.
- ii) Comparison between the kernels depending  $\theta$  and those depending on  $\theta_{lin}$ . Lemmas [A.5](#page-61-0) and [A.6.](#page-62-0)
- iii) Lemmas on kernels depending on  $\theta$ ,  $\theta$ <sub>*lin*</sub>.

The proof of iii) either use i) to show that the kernels are not singular or rely on properties of the Hilbert transform.

The first two lemmas are pointwise properties of the functions involved. The proofs follows from the mean value theorem.

**Lemma A.2** *There exists a constant*  $1 < C_A < \infty$  *depending only on the*  $L^{\infty}$ -norm of the  $\partial_x h'(x)$  such that

$$
\frac{1}{(y \pm \sigma_h(x)A_h(x)c(x))^2 + c(x)^2 \sigma(x)^2} \leq C_A(y)
$$

$$
\equiv \begin{cases} C_A & |y| \leq C_A \\ \frac{C_A}{y^2} & |y| > C_A \end{cases} \forall x \in \mathbb{R}
$$

*Here*  $A_h(x) = \partial_x h'(x)$  *and*  $\sigma_h(x) = \frac{1}{1 + A_h(x)^2}$ *.* 

*Proof* Along this proof *CA* denotes a constant bigger that 1 and depending only in  $||A_h||_{L^{\infty}}$ . Firstly we notice that

$$
\frac{1}{(y \pm \sigma_h(x)A_h(x)c(x))^2 + c^2\sigma^2}
$$
\n
$$
\leq \frac{1}{(y \pm \sigma_h(x)A_h(x)c(x))^2 + (\inf_{x \in \mathbb{R}} c(x)\sigma_h(x))^2},
$$

where

$$
\inf_{x\in\mathbb{R}}\sigma_h(x)=\frac{1}{1+||A_h||_{L^{\infty}}^2}\equiv\sigma_{inf}.
$$

Fixed *x*, the function  $\frac{1}{(y \pm \sigma(x)A(x)c(x))^2 + (\sigma_{inf})^2}$  is a translation of the function  $\frac{1}{y^2 + (\sigma_{\inf})^2}$ . This is bounded by  $\frac{1}{(\sigma_{\inf})^2}$  and decay like  $\frac{C_A}{y^2}$ . But  $-C_A \le$  $\sigma_h(x) A_h(x) c(x) \leq C_A$ . Then the conclusion of the lemma follows easily.  $\Box$ 

The following lemma will allow us to show that numerators of various kernels are in fact bounded for |*y*| sufficiently small.

**Lemma A.3** *There exists a constant*  $c_A$  *which depends on*  $||f||_{C^1} + ||\varepsilon||_{C^1}$ *and on*  $\overline{c}$  *such that for*  $|y| < c_A$  *the following inequality holds:* 

$$
|c(x, t)| - \left| \frac{\Delta_{t|\lambda - \lambda'|} h}{t|\lambda - \lambda'|y} y \right| \ge \frac{\overline{c}}{2}
$$

$$
|c(x, t)| - |\partial_x h'(x) y| \ge \frac{\overline{c}}{2}.
$$

*Proof* By the mean value theorem,

$$
\left| \frac{\Delta f(x, x - t | \lambda - \lambda'|y) + \Delta \varepsilon(x, x - t | \lambda|y)}{t | \lambda - \lambda'|y} \right| \le ||f||_{C^{1}} + ||\varepsilon||_{C^{1}}
$$

thus the claim follows.

For the reiterative use we state that  $L<sup>1</sup>$  kernels gives us good bounds.

 $\bigcirc$  Springer

<span id="page-60-0"></span>

**Lemma A.4** *Consider a kernel*  $J_{\lambda}(x, y)$  *satisfying*  $|J_{\lambda}(x, y)| \le j(y) \in$  $L^1(\mathbb{R})$ *, for all*  $x \in \mathbb{R}$  *and*  $\lambda \in [-1, 1]$ *. Then, the the integral* 

$$
I_{\lambda}(x) = \int_{\mathbb{R}} J_{\lambda}(x, y) f(x - \lambda y) dy
$$

*is bounded in*  $L^2$  *as*  $||I_\lambda||_{L^2} \leq C(||j||_{L^1})||f||_{L^2}$ .

*Proof* Again the proof is straightforward by using Minkowski inequality.  $\Box$ 

<span id="page-61-0"></span>The next two lemmas allow us to compare  $\theta$  with  $\theta_{lin} = \partial_x h' y + \gamma$  in various expressions. We start with a pointwise bound.

**Lemma A.5** *The following bound holds for every*  $y \in \mathbb{R}$ *.* 

$$
\frac{1}{(y^2 + \theta^2)^a} - \frac{1}{(y^2 + \theta_{lin}^2)^a}
$$
  
 
$$
\lesssim C_2 \sum_{l=-1}^{2(a-1)} \frac{|y|^{2a-l} |y|^{l+1}}{(y^2 + \theta)^2 a^{2} (y^2 + \theta_{lin}^2)^a}
$$

*for*  $a \geq 2$ *.* 

*Proof* We just write that

$$
\frac{1}{(y^2 + (\theta)^2)^a} - \frac{1}{(y^2 + \theta_{lin}^2)^a}
$$

$$
= \frac{(y^2 + \theta_{lin}^2)^a - (y^2 + (\theta)^2)^a}{(y^2 + (\theta)^2)^a (y^2 + \theta_{lin}^2)^a}
$$

and, since,  $c^a - b^a = (c - b) \sum_{l=1}^a c^{a-l} b^{l-1}$  for  $c, b \in \mathbb{R}$ , we have that

$$
(y^{2} + \theta_{lin}^{2})^{a} - (y^{2} + (\theta)^{2})^{a}
$$
  
=  $(\theta_{lin}^{2} - (\theta)^{2}) \sum_{l=1}^{a} (y^{2} + \theta_{lin}^{2})^{a-l} (y^{2} + \theta^{2})^{l-1}$ .

Next we introduce the expansions

$$
\begin{aligned} \left(\theta_{lin}^2 - (\theta)^2\right) &= \left(\partial_x h' y - \Delta h'\right) \left(\partial_x h' y + \Delta h' + 2\gamma\right) \\ &\precsim C_2 |y|^2 \left(|y| + |y|\right), \end{aligned}
$$

Here, we have used that since  $h \in H^4$ , we have uniform  $L^\infty$  bound of  $\partial_x h'$ ,  $\partial_x^2 h'$  and thus its uniform Lipschitz continuity. Next, since

$$
(y^{2} + \theta_{lin}^{2})^{a-l} = \sum_{i=0}^{a-l} c(i, a-l) y^{2(a-l-i)} (\theta_{lin})^{2i}
$$
  
= 
$$
\sum_{i=0,n=0}^{a-l,2i} c(i, a-l) c(n, 2i) y^{2(a-l)-n} (\theta_{x} h')^{2i-n} \gamma^{n}
$$
  

$$
\lesssim C_{1} \sum_{i=0,n=0}^{a-l,2i} |y|^{2(a-l)-n} |\gamma|^{n}
$$

and

$$
(y2 + (\theta)2)l-1
$$
  
\n
$$
\lesssim C_1 \sum_{j=0,m=0}^{l-1,2i} |y|^{2(l-1)-m} |\gamma|^{m},
$$

it follows that,

$$
(y^{2} + \theta_{lin}^{2})^{a} - (y^{2} + (\theta)^{2})^{a}
$$
  
\n
$$
\precsim C_{2}|y|^{2}(|y| + |\gamma|) \sum_{i=0, n=0}^{a-l, 2i} \sum_{j=0, m=0}^{l-1, 2i} |y|^{2(a-1)-(n+m)}|\gamma|^{n+m}
$$
  
\n
$$
\precsim C_{2}|y|^{2}(|y| + |\gamma|)|y|^{2(a-1)} \sum_{l=0}^{2(a-1)} |y|^{-l}|\gamma|^{l}
$$
  
\n
$$
= C_{2}|y|^{2a}(|y| + |\gamma|) \sum_{l=0}^{2(a-1)} |y|^{-l}|\gamma|^{l}
$$
  
\n
$$
= C_{2}y^{2a} \left( \sum_{l=0}^{2(a-1)} |y|^{-l+1}|\gamma|^{l} + \sum_{l=0}^{2(a-1)} |y|^{-l}|\gamma|^{l+l} \right)
$$
  
\n
$$
\precsim C_{2}|y|^{2a} \sum_{l=-1}^{2(a-1)} |y|^{-l}|\gamma|^{l+1}.
$$

<span id="page-62-0"></span>From this last inequality is easy to achieve the conclusion of the lemma.  $\square$ Next we show that we can also compare operators depending on  $\theta$  by those depending on its linearization θ*lin*.

**Lemma A.6** *Let a* = 2, 3, 4 *or* 5 *and define*

$$
k[g](x) = \int_{|y| < 1} \left( \sum_{i=0}^{2a-1} |y|^i |y|^{2a-1-i} \right) \times \left( \frac{1}{\left( y^2 + \theta^2 \right)^a} - \frac{1}{\left( y^2 + \theta^2_{lin} \right)^a} \right) g(x - y) dy.
$$

*Then,*

$$
||k[g]||_{L^2} \le \langle A \rangle ||g||_{L^2}, ||k[g]||_{L^\infty} \le \langle A \rangle ||g||_{L^\infty}, ||k[1]||_{L^\infty} \le \langle A \rangle,
$$

*where*  $g \in L^2$  *in the first estimate and*  $g \in L^\infty$  *in the second one.* 

*Proof* By lemma [A.5](#page-61-0) we have that

$$
k(x) \lesssim C_2 \int_{|y| < 1} \sum_{i=0}^{2a-1} |\gamma|^i |y|^{2a-1-i}
$$
  
\n
$$
\times \sum_{l=-1}^{2(a-1)} \frac{|y|^{2a-l} |\gamma|^{l+1}}{\left(y^2 + (\theta)^2\right)^a \left(y^2 + \theta_{lin}^2\right)^a} |g(x-y)| dy
$$
  
\n
$$
= C_2 \sum_{l=-1, i=0}^{2(a-1), 2a-1} \int_{|y| < 1} \frac{|y|^{4a-1-(i+l)} |\gamma|^{i+l+1}}{\left(y^2 + (\theta)^2\right)^a \left(y^2 + \theta_{lin}^2\right)^a} |g(x-y)| dy.
$$

By the upper bound on  $\gamma$  we need to estimate

$$
k_{l,i}(x) = \int_{|y| < 1} \frac{|y|^{4a-1-(i+l)} |t|\lambda - \lambda'||^{i+l+1}}{\left(y^2 + (\theta)^2\right)^a \left(y^2 + \theta_{lin}^2\right)^a} |g(x - y)| dy.
$$

After the change of variable  $y' = \frac{y}{t|\lambda - \lambda'|}$  we have that

$$
k_{l,i}(x) = t|\lambda - \lambda'| \int_{|y| < \frac{1}{l|\lambda - \lambda'|}} |y|^{4a - 1 - l - i} |g(x - t|\lambda - \lambda'|y)|
$$
\n
$$
\frac{\left|y\right|^{4a - 1 - l - i} |g(x - t|\lambda - \lambda'|y)|}{\left(y^2 + \left(\frac{\Delta_{l|\lambda - \lambda'|y}}{l|\lambda - \lambda'|y}y + c(x)\text{sign}(t(\lambda - \lambda'))\right)^2\right)^a \left(y^2 + (\partial_x fy + c(x)\text{sign}(t(\lambda - \lambda')))^2\right)^a} dy
$$
\n
$$
= \int_{|y| < c_A} \cdots dy + \int_{c_A < |y| < \frac{1}{l|\lambda - \lambda'|}} \cdots dy.
$$

The integrand in  $k_{l,i}(x)$  is bounded in  $|y| < c_A$  by lemma [A.3](#page-3-1) for every  $-1 \le l \le 2(a-1)$  and  $0 \le i \le 2a-1$ . In  $|y| > c<sub>A</sub>$ , the integrand is bounded

by  $C|y|^{-1-i-l}$  for every  $-1 \le l \le 2(a-1)$  and  $0 \le i \le 2a-1$ . Then Minkowski inequality yields

$$
||k_{l,i}||_{L^2} \leq C_1 ||g||_{L^2} \left(1 + |\gamma| \int_{c_A \leq |y| \leq \frac{1}{t |\lambda - \lambda'|}} |y|^{-1 - i - l} dy\right) \leq C_1 ||g||_{L^2}
$$

for every  $-1 \le l \le 2(a - 1)$  and  $0 \le i \le 2a - 1$ . The  $L^{\infty}$  bound simply follows by extracting  $||g||_{\infty}$  as a constant. follows by extracting  $\|g\|_{\infty}$  as a constant.

The next lemma gives  $L^2$  and  $L^\infty$  bounds for the various operators. It turns out that after a change of variable, lemma [A.3](#page-3-1) shows that in fact the kernels are not singular near cero, whereas away from cero direct  $L^{\infty}$  bounds are available for the kernel. This yields direct proofs for  $L^\infty$  bounds and a further use of Minkowski inequality yields  $L^2$  bound. We state separately the action of the operator on 1 for later use.

**Lemma A.7** *Let*  $g \in L^2$ *.* 

*a)* Let  $a \geq 2$  *and*  $k[g](x)$  *be given by* 

<span id="page-64-0"></span>
$$
k[g](x) = \sum_{i=0}^{2a} \int_{|y| < 1} \frac{|y|^{2a-i} |y|^i}{(y^2 + \theta^2)^a} |g(x - y)| dy.
$$

*Then*

$$
||k[g]||_{L^2} \le \langle A \rangle ||g||_{L^2}, \quad ||k[1]||_{L^\infty} \le \langle A \rangle.
$$

*b*) Let  $a = 2, \ldots, 10$  and  $k[g]$  be given by

$$
k[g](x) = \sum_{i=1}^{2a-1} \int_{|y| < 1} \frac{|y|^{2a-1-i} |y|^i}{(y^2 + \theta^2)^a} g(x-y) dy.
$$

*Then*

$$
||k[g]||_{L^2} \le \langle A \rangle ||g||_{L^2}, \quad ||k[1]||_{L^\infty} \le \langle A \rangle.
$$

*Proof* We prove first the  $L^2$  bound for *a*). We notice that, by the upper bound on  $\gamma$ , it is enough to estimate

$$
k_i(x) = \int_{|y| < 1} \frac{|y|^{2a-i} |t|\lambda - \lambda' | \, |^i}{\left(y^2 + \theta\right)^a} |g(x - y)| \, dy.
$$

After the change of variables  $y' = \frac{y}{t|\lambda - \lambda'|}$  we have that

$$
k_i(x) = \int_{|y| < \frac{1}{t|\lambda - \lambda'|}} t|\lambda - \lambda'| \frac{|y|^{2a - i}}{\left(y^2 + \left(\frac{\Delta_{t|\lambda - \lambda'} h'}{t|\lambda - \lambda'|y} y + c(x, t)\text{sign}(\lambda - \lambda')\right)^2\right)^a} |g(x - t|\lambda - \lambda'|y)| dy
$$
\n
$$
= \int_{|y| < c_A} \cdots dy + \int_{c_A < |y| < \frac{1}{t|\lambda - \lambda'|}} \cdots dy.
$$

For every  $i = 0, \ldots, 2a$ , in the region  $|y| < c<sub>A</sub>$  we can apply lemma [A.3,](#page-3-1) obtaining that the kernel is uniformly bounded. In the region  $c_A < |y| < \frac{1}{t|\lambda - \lambda'|}$ we can estimate

$$
t|\lambda - \lambda'| \frac{|y|^{2a-i}}{\left(y^2 + \left(\frac{\Delta_{t|\lambda - \lambda'|}h}{t|\lambda - \lambda'|y}y + c(x, t)\text{sign}(\lambda - \lambda')\right)^2\right)^a}
$$
  
 
$$
\leq C_A t|\lambda - \lambda'||y|^{-i} \leq C_A t|\lambda - \lambda'|,
$$

for every  $i = 0, \ldots, 2a$ . Then we can apply Minkowski inequality to prove the lemma. Indeed,

$$
C_A t |\lambda - \lambda'| \left\| \int_{c_A < |y| < \frac{1}{t |\lambda - \lambda'|}} |g(x - t |\lambda - \lambda'|y)| dy \right\|_{L^2}
$$
\n
$$
\leq C_A t |\lambda - \lambda'| \int_{c_A < |y| < \frac{1}{t |\lambda - \lambda'|}} |f(x - t |\lambda - \lambda'|y)| |_{L^2} dy
$$
\n
$$
\leq C_A t |\lambda - \lambda'| ||g||_{L^2} \int_{c_A < |y| < \frac{1}{t |\lambda - \lambda'|}} dy \leq C_A ||g||_{L^2}.
$$

The  $L^\infty$  bound follows in the same way. The case *b*) is dealt with by the same change of variables.

In the next lemmas the kernel scales as  $y^{-1}$  and thus the estimates are more delicate. For the outer integral we show that the kernel can be decomposed as the sum of  $c(x) \frac{1}{y}$  and a function which decays as  $|y|^{-2}$ . Thus, the Hilbert transform controls the first and the second is not singular.

**Lemma A.8** *Let*  $g \in L^2$ ,  $a \geq 2$  *and* 

<span id="page-65-0"></span>
$$
k(x) = \int_{|y|>1} \frac{y^{2a-1}}{(y^2 + \theta_{lin}^2)^a} g(x - y) dy.
$$

 $\mathcal{L}$  Springer

*Then,*

$$
||k[g]||_{L^2} \le \langle A \rangle ||g||_{L^2}, \quad ||k[1]||_{L^\infty} \le \langle A \rangle.
$$

*Proof* Direct computation shows hat

$$
\frac{y^{2a-1}}{(y^2 + \theta_{lin}^2)^a} - \frac{1}{(1 + (\partial_x h')^2)^a} \frac{1}{y} = j(x, y),
$$

where  $j(x, y) = \frac{(1+(\partial_x h')^2)^a y^{2a} - (y^2 + (\partial_x h' y + \gamma)^2)^a}{(y^2 + \theta_y^2)^a (1 + (\partial_x h')^2)^2 y}$  $\frac{(y^2 + \theta_{\hat{i}n}^2)^2 y^{2\alpha} - (y^2 + (\partial_x h^2 y + y)^2)^{\alpha}}{(y^2 + \theta_{\hat{i}n}^2)^{\alpha} (1 + (\partial_x h^2 y^2)^2 y^{\alpha}}$ . Since  $|j(x, y)| \le C |y|^{-2}$ the claim for  $L^2$  follows from the  $L^2$  boundedness of the truncated Hilbert transform and lemma [A.4.](#page-60-0) In order to estimate  $k[1]$  notice that  $\int_{|y|>1}$  $\frac{1}{y}dy = 0.$ 

The proof of the next lemma is more subtle as it uses an explicit computation of the Hilbert transform of our kernel.

**Lemma A.9** *Let*  $g \in L^2$  *and*  $a = 2, 3, 4$  *or* 5*. Then, the integral* 

<span id="page-66-1"></span>
$$
I[g](x) = \int_{\mathbb{R}} \frac{y^{2a-1}}{(y^2 + \theta_{lin}^2)^a} g(x - y) dy,
$$

*satisfies*

$$
||I[g]||_{L^2} \le \langle A \rangle ||g||_{L^2}, \quad ||I[1]||_{L^\infty} \le \langle A \rangle.
$$

*Proof* In analogy with other estimates, we denote  $\sigma_h = (1 + \partial_x h'(x))^2$ <sup>-1</sup> and  $A_h = \partial_x h'(x)$ . Therefore

$$
y^{2} + (\partial_{x} h' y + \gamma)^{2} = \sigma_{h}^{-1}((y + A_{h} \sigma_{h} \gamma)^{2} + \sigma_{h}^{2} \gamma^{2}).
$$
 (A.6)

and

$$
I(x) = C_1(x) \int_{\mathbb{R}} \frac{y^{2a-1}}{((y + A_h \sigma_h \gamma)^2 + \sigma_h^2 \gamma^2)^a} g(x - y) dy
$$
  
\n
$$
= C_1(x) \int_{\mathbb{R}} \frac{(y + A_h \sigma_h \gamma)^{2a-1}}{((y + A_h \sigma_h \gamma)^2 + \sigma_h^2 \gamma^2)^a} g(x - y) dy
$$
  
\n
$$
+ C_1(x) \int_{\mathbb{R}} \frac{y^{2a-1} - (y + A_h \sigma_h \gamma)^{2a-1}}{((y + A_h \sigma_h \gamma)^2 + \sigma_h^2 \gamma^2)^a} g(x - y) dy
$$
  
\n
$$
\equiv I_1(x) + I_2(x). \tag{A.7}
$$

 $\Box$ 

<span id="page-66-0"></span> $\mathcal{D}$  Springer

Now we use the identity (for fixed  $\sigma_h$  and  $\gamma$ )

$$
H\left[\frac{x^{2a-1}}{(x^2+\sigma_h^2\gamma^2)^{2a-1}}\right](x)=-\frac{\sigma_h|\gamma|}{(x^2+\sigma_h^2\gamma^2)^a}\sum_{l=0}^{a-1}\alpha_{al}(\sigma_h|\gamma|)^{2(a-1-l)}x^{2l}
$$

where the  $\alpha_{al}$ 's are harmless coefficients. Then

$$
I_1(x) = \int_{\mathbb{R}} \frac{\sigma_h |\gamma|}{((y + A_h \sigma_h \gamma)^2 + \sigma_h^2 \gamma^2)^a}
$$
  

$$
\sum_{l=0}^{a-1} \alpha_{al} (\sigma_h |\gamma|)^{2(a-1-l)} (y + A_h \sigma_h \gamma)^{2l} H g(x - y) dy,
$$

and after the usual change of variables

$$
I_1(x) \lesssim C_1 \sum_{i=0}^{a-1} \int_{\mathbb{R}} \frac{(y + cA_h \sigma_h t \operatorname{sign}((\lambda - \lambda'))^{2i}}{((y + c\sigma_h A_h \operatorname{sign}(\lambda - \lambda'))^2 + c^2 \sigma_h^2)^a} H g(x - t|\lambda - \lambda'|y) dy
$$
  

$$
\lesssim C_1 \sum_{i=0}^{a-1} \int_{\mathbb{R}} (1 + |y|^{2i}) C_A(y)^a H g(x - t|\lambda - \lambda'|y) dy,
$$

where we have applied lemma [A.2.](#page-3-0) Then  $I_1(x)$  is bounded in  $L^2$  thanks to lemma [A.4.](#page-60-0) To bound  $I_2(x)$  we notice that we can write this term in the following way:

$$
I_2(x) = \int_{\mathbb{R}} \frac{y^{2a-1} - (y + c\sigma_h A_h \text{sign}(\lambda - \lambda'))^{2a-1}}{((y - c\sigma_h A_h \text{sign}(\lambda - \lambda'))^2 + c^2 \sigma_h^2)^a} g(x - t|\lambda - \lambda'|y) dy.
$$

Since the numerator is a polynomial in *y* of order  $2(a - 1)$  we can apply again lemmas [A.2](#page-3-0) and [A.4](#page-60-0) to obtain a suitable estimate in  $L^2$ .

In order to estimate *I*[1] simply replace  $g(x - y)$  by 1 and notice that the analogous term to  $I_1(x)$  in  $(A.7)$  is equal to zero in this case.

 $\Box$ 

### *A.1.2 Estimation of the terms in the sum* [\(A.5\)](#page-58-0)

We need to estimate the terms  $k_{\theta}^{ji} \partial_{x}^{5-j} \theta$  which can be further decomposed into a sum of products of various derivatives of  $\theta$  divided by  $(y^2 + \theta^2)^a$  for  $a = 2, 3, 4$ . It will be important that since we assume that *h* and hence  $\theta$ belongs to  $H^4$  we can assume that  $\partial_x^2 \theta$  is uniformly Lipschitz. Thus if in the product of derivatives  $\partial_x^{j_1} \theta \partial_x^{j_2} \theta \cdots \partial_x^{j_n} \partial_x \theta$  there is only one  $j_i \geq 3$  we can interpreted as an operator acting on  $\partial_x^{j_i} \theta$  and we could put our hands on the

kernel, linearizing it using the Lipschitz continuity. We illustrate this in the first section with  $j = 2$  and leave the rest to the reader. Unfortunately, there are some terms with  $j = 3$  with e.g  $(\partial_x^3 \theta)^2$  appears. Those have to be dealt with independently. We do it by means of another pseudodifferential operator.

**1.1. Terms in** [\(A.5\)](#page-58-0) with  $j = 2$ ,  $i = 1, 2$ . **1.1.1.** Let us estimate  $k^{21}(x)$ . We split it into two terms  $k^{21}(x) = k_1^{21}(x) + k_2^{21}(x)$  $k_2^{21}(x)$ , with

$$
k_1^{21}(x) = -\int_{\mathbb{R}} k_\theta^{21}(x, y) \partial_x^4 h'(x - y) dy \text{ and } k_2^{21}(x) = \partial_x^4 h \int_{\mathbb{R}} k_\theta^{21}(x, y) dy.
$$

To bound  $k_1^2$ <sup>1</sup> we proceed as follows,

$$
k_1^{21}(x) = -\int_{\mathbb{R}} y \frac{(\partial_x \theta)^2 + \theta \partial_x^2 \theta}{(y^2 + \theta^2)^2} \partial_x^4 h'(x - y) dy.
$$

Since  $y \frac{(\partial_x \theta)^2 + \theta \partial_x^2 \theta}{(y^2 + \theta^2)^2} \precsim C_2 |y|^{-3}$ ,  $k_{1 \text{ out}}^{21}$  is bounded by lemma [A.4.](#page-60-0) In order to bound the inner part we further split it into two terms, one with only terms depending on  $h'$  and the other where  $\gamma$  and its derivatives appear. Namely,  $k_{1 in}^{21} = k_{11 in}^{21} + k_{11 in}^{21}$ , with

$$
k_{11\,in}^{21} = \int_{|y| < 1} y \frac{(\partial_x \gamma)^2 + 2\Delta \partial_x h' \partial_x \gamma}{(y^2 + \theta^2)^2} \partial_x^4 h'(x - y) dy
$$

$$
+ \int_{|y| < 1} y \frac{\gamma (\Delta \partial_x^2 h' + \partial_x^2 \gamma) + \Delta h' \partial_x^2 \gamma}{(y^2 + \theta^2)^2} \partial_x^4 h'(x - y) dy \tag{A.8}
$$

and

<span id="page-68-0"></span>
$$
k_{12\,in}^{21} = \int_{|y| < 1} y \frac{(\partial_x \Delta h')^2 + \Delta h' \partial_x^2 \Delta h'}{(y^2 + \theta^2)^2} \partial_x^4 h'(x - y) dy. \tag{A.9}
$$

To estimate  $k_{11 in}^{21}$  we use the regularity of  $h'$  and mean value theorem to bound its integrand by

<span id="page-68-1"></span>
$$
C_3 \frac{t^2 |\lambda - \lambda'|^2 |y| + |y|^2 t |\lambda - \lambda'|}{(y^2 + \theta^2)^2} |\partial^4 h(x - y)|
$$

and after that we apply lemma [A.7.](#page-64-0)

To bound  $k_{12}^{21}(x)$  we write

$$
k_{12}^{21}(x) = -\int_{\mathbb{R}} \left( \frac{y\left( (\partial_x \Delta h')^2 + \Delta \partial_x^2 \Delta h' \right)}{\left( y^2 + \theta^2 \right)^2} - \frac{y^3 \left( (\partial_x^2 h')^2 + \partial_x h' \partial_x^3 h \right)}{\left( y^2 + \theta_{lin}^2 \right)^2} \right)
$$
  

$$
\frac{\partial_x^4 h'(x - y) dy}{\partial_x^4 h'(x - y) dy}
$$
  

$$
- \left( (\partial_x^2 h')^2 + \partial_x h' \partial_x^3 h' \right) \int_{\mathbb{R}} \frac{y^3}{\left( y^2 + \theta_{lin}^2 \right)^2} \partial_x^4 h'(x - y) dy
$$
  

$$
\equiv k_{121}^{21}(x) + k_{122}^{21}(x).
$$
 (A.10)

To bound  $k_{121 \text{ out}}^{21}(x)$  we notice that  $\frac{(\partial_x \Delta h')^2 + \Delta \partial_x^2 \Delta h'}{(y^2 + \theta^2)^2} \precsim C_2 |y|^{-3}$  and we can directly apply [A.8](#page-65-0) with  $a = 2$  to the second term other part. To bound  $k_{121 in}^{21}(x)$  we split it into two new terms,

$$
k_{121 \, in}^{21}(x) = -\int_{|y| < 1} \left( \frac{y((\partial_x \Delta h')^2 + \Delta h' \partial_x^2 \Delta h') - y^3((\partial_x^2 h')^2 + \partial_x h' \partial_x^3 h')}{(y^2 + \theta^2)^2} \right)
$$
\n
$$
\frac{\partial_x^4 h'(x - y) dy}{\partial_x^4 h'(x - y) dy} - ((\partial_x^2 h')^2 + \partial_x h' \partial_x^3 h') \int_{\mathbb{R}} y^3 \left( \frac{1}{(y^2 + \theta^2)^2} - \frac{1}{(y^2 + \theta_{lin}^2)^2} \right) \frac{\partial_x^4 h'(x - y) dy}{\partial_x^4 h'(x - y) dy}
$$
\n
$$
\sim -\int_{|y| < 1} \left( \frac{y((\partial_x \Delta h')^2 + \Delta h' \partial_x^2 \Delta h') - y^3((\partial_x^2 h')^2 + \partial_x h' \partial_x^3 h')}{(y^2 + \theta^2)^2} \right)
$$
\n
$$
\frac{\partial_x^4 h'(x - y) dy}{\partial_x^4 h'(x - y) dy},
$$

where we have applied lemma [A.6,](#page-62-0) with  $a = 2$ . Therefore, applying lemma [A.7](#page-64-0), with  $a = 2$  we check that

$$
k_{121 in}^{21}(x) \lesssim \int_{|y| < 1} \frac{C_3 |y|^4 + C_{3+\alpha} |y|^{3+\alpha}}{(y^2 + \theta^2)^2} |\partial_x^4 h'(x - y)| dy
$$
  
\$\sim \int\_{|y| < 1} \frac{C\_{3+\alpha} |y|^{3+\alpha}}{(y^2 + \theta^2)^2} |\partial\_x^4 h'(x - y)| dy \lesssim \int\_{|y| < 1} |y|^{-1+\alpha} |\partial\_x^4 h'(x - y)| dy.\$

Thus, we can apply lemma [A.4](#page-60-0) to finish the estimate of  $k_{121 in}^{21}(x)$ .

To bound  $k_{122}^{21}(x)$  we apply lemma [A.9](#page-66-1) with  $a = 2$ . This finishes the bound for  $k_1^{21}(x)$ .

To bound  $k_2^{21}(x)$  in  $L^2$  is enough to bound  $\overline{k}_2^{21}(x) \equiv \int_{\mathbb{R}} k_\lambda^{21}(x, y) dy$  in  $L^{\infty}$ . The outer part is estimated as we did for  $k_1^{21}$ . For the inner part we split

 $\overline{k}_{2in}^{21}(x) \equiv \overline{k}_{21in}^{21}(x) + \overline{k}_{22in}^{21}$ , with  $\overline{k}_{21in}^{21}(x)$  as  $k_{21in}^{22}(x)$  in [\(A.8\)](#page-68-0) and  $\overline{k}_{22in}^{21}(x)$ as  $k_{12in}^{21}(x)$  in [\(A.9\)](#page-68-1) but replacing  $\frac{\partial^4 x}{\partial x^2} h'(x-y)$  by 1.  $\frac{\overline{k}_{21in}^{21}(x)}{x^2}$  is bounded by applying lemma [A.7.](#page-64-0) To bound  $\overline{k}_{22}^{21}(x)$  we split this term into  $\overline{k}_{221}^{21}(x) + \overline{k}_{22}^{21}$ 221 (analogous to  $k_{121}^{21}(x)$  and  $k_{122}^{21}(x)$  in [\(A.10\)](#page-2-1)).  $\overline{k}_{221 \, out}^{21}(x)$  is bounded by using lemmas [A.4](#page-60-0) and [A.8.](#page-65-0) For  $\overline{k}_{221 in}^{21}(x)$  we do the analogous splitting than for  $k_{1,21\text{ }in}^{21}$  and we apply the same argument together with lemma [A.7.](#page-64-0) To bound  $\overline{k}_{222}^{21}(x)$  we use lemma [A.9.](#page-66-1) This finishes the estimate of  $k^{21}(x)$  in  $L^{\infty}$  and completes the proof of the estimate of  $k^{21}(x)$  in  $L^2$ .

To bound  $k_{12}^{21}(x)$  we write

$$
k_{12}^{21}(x) = -\int_{\mathbb{R}} \left( \frac{y\left( (\partial_x \Delta h')^2 + \Delta \partial_x^2 \Delta h' \right)}{\left( y^2 + \theta^2 \right)^2} - \frac{y^3 \left( (\partial_x^2 h')^2 + \partial_x h' \partial_x^3 h \right)}{\left( y^2 + \theta_{lin}^2 \right)^2} \right)
$$
  

$$
\frac{\partial_x^4 h'(x - y) dy}{\partial_x^4 h'(x - y) dy}
$$
  

$$
- \left( (\partial_x^2 h')^2 + \partial_x h' \partial_x^3 h' \right) \int_{\mathbb{R}} \frac{y^3}{\left( y^2 + \theta_{lin}^2 \right)^2} \partial_x^4 h'(x - y) dy
$$
  

$$
\equiv k_{121}^{21}(x) + k_{122}^{21}(x).
$$
 (A.11)

To bound  $k_{121 \text{ out}}^{21}(x)$  we notice that  $\frac{(\partial_x \Delta h')^2 + \Delta \partial_x^2 \Delta h'}{(y^2 + \theta^2)^2} \precsim C_2 |y|^{-3}$  and we can directly apply [A.8](#page-65-0) with  $a = 2$  to the second term. To bound  $k_{121 in}^{21}(x)$  we split it into two new terms,

$$
k_{121 in}^{21}(x) = -\int_{|y| < 1} \left( \frac{y((\partial_x \Delta h')^2 + \Delta h' \partial_x^2 \Delta h') - y^3((\partial_x^2 h')^2 + \partial_x h' \partial_x^3 h')}{(y^2 + \theta^2)^2} \right)
$$
\n
$$
\frac{\partial_x^4 h'(x - y) dy}{\partial_x^4 h'(x - y) dy} - ((\partial_x^2 h')^2 + \partial_x h' \partial_x^3 h') \int_{\mathbb{R}} y^3 \left( \frac{1}{(y^2 + \theta^2)^2} - \frac{1}{(y^2 + \theta_{lin}^2)^2} \right) \partial_x^4 h'(x - y) dy
$$
\n
$$
\sim -\int_{|y| < 1} \left( \frac{y((\partial_x \Delta h')^2 + \Delta h' \partial_x^2 \Delta h') - y^3((\partial_x^2 h')^2 + \partial_x h' \partial_x^3 h')}{(y^2 + \theta^2)^2} \right)
$$
\n
$$
\frac{\partial_x^4 h'(x - y) dy}{\partial_x^4 h'(x - y) dy},
$$

where we have applied lemma [A.6,](#page-62-0) with  $a = 2$ . Therefore, applying lemma [A.7](#page-64-0), with  $a = 2$  we check that

$$
k_{121\,in}^{21}(x) \lesssim \int_{|y| < 1} \frac{C_3 |y|^4 + C_{3+\alpha}|y|^{3+\alpha}}{\left(y^2 + \theta^2\right)^2} |\partial_x^4 h'(x - y)| dy
$$

 $\circledcirc$  Springer

$$
\sim \int_{|y| < 1} \frac{C_{3+\alpha}|y|^{3+\alpha}}{\left(y^2 + \theta^2\right)^2} |\partial_x^4 h'(x-y)| dy \lesssim \int_{|y| < 1} |y|^{-1+\alpha} |\partial_x^4 h'(x-y)| dy.
$$

Thus, we can apply lemma [A.4](#page-60-0) to finish the estimate of  $k_{121 in}^{21}(x)$ .

To bound  $k_{122}^{21}(x)$  we apply lemma [A.9](#page-66-1) with  $a = 2$ . This finishes the bound for  $k_1^{21}(x)$ .

To bound  $k_2^{21}(x)$  in  $L^2$ , it is enough to bound  $\overline{k}_2^{21}(x) \equiv \int_{\mathbb{R}} k_2^{21}(x, y) dy$  in *L*<sup>∞</sup>. The outer part is estimated as we did for  $k_1^{21}$ . For the inner part we split  $\overline{k}_{2in}^{21}(x) \equiv \overline{k}_{21in}^{21}(x) + \overline{k}_{22in}^{21}$ , with  $\overline{k}_{21in}^{21}(x)$  as  $k_{21in}^{22}(x)$  in [\(A.8\)](#page-68-0) and  $\overline{k}_{22in}^{21}(x)$ as  $k_{12in}^{21}(x)$  in [\(A.9\)](#page-68-1) but replacing  $\frac{\partial^4 x}{\partial x^2} h'(x - y)$  by 1.  $\frac{1}{2} k_{21in}^{21}(x)$  is bounded by applying lemma [A.7.](#page-64-0) To bound  $\overline{k}_{22}^{21}(x)$  we split this term into  $\overline{k}_{221}^{21}(x) + \overline{k}_{22}^{21}$ 221 (analogous to  $k_{121}^{21}(x)$  and  $k_{122}^{21}(x)$  in [\(A.11\)](#page-6-0)).  $\overline{k}_{221 \, out}^{21}(x)$  is bounded by using lemmas [A.4](#page-60-0) and [A.8.](#page-65-0) For  $\overline{k}_{221 in}^{21}(x)$  we do an analogous splitting to that for  $k_{1,21\,in}^{21}$  and we apply the same argument together with lemma [A.7.](#page-64-0) To bound  $\overline{k}_{222}^{21}(x)$  we use lemma [A.9.](#page-66-1) This finishes the estimate of  $k^{21}(x)$  in  $L^{\infty}$  and completes the proof of the estimate of  $k^{21}(x)$  in  $L^2$ .

**1.1.2.** Let us estimate  $k^{22}(x)$ . We split into two terms

$$
k^{22}(x) = k_1^{22}(x) + k_2^{22}(x),
$$
\n(A.12)

with

$$
k_1^{22}(x) = -\int_{\mathbb{R}} k_\theta^{22}(x, y) \partial_x^4 h'(x - y) dy
$$
, and  $k_2^{22} = \partial_x^4 h \int_{\mathbb{R}} k_\theta^{22}(x, y) dy$ .

We split  $k_1^{22}(x)$  in four terms,  $k_1^{22}(x) = k_{11}^{22}(x) + k_{12}^{22}(x) + k_{13}^{22} + k_{14}^{22}$ , with

$$
k_{11}^{22}(x) = -\int_{\mathbb{R}} y \frac{(\Delta \partial_x h')^2 (\gamma^2 + 2\gamma \Delta h')}{(\gamma^2 + \theta^2)^3} \partial_x^4 h'(x - y) dy \tag{A.13}
$$

$$
k_{12}^{22}(x) = -\int_{\mathbb{R}} y \frac{(\Delta \partial_x h')^2 (\Delta h')^2}{(y^2 + \theta^2)^3} \partial_x^4 h'(x - y) dy.
$$
 (A.14)

$$
k_{13}^{22}(x) = -\int_{\mathbb{R}} y \frac{(2\partial_x \gamma \Delta \partial_x h' + \partial_x \gamma^2)(\Delta h')^2}{(y^2 + \theta^2)^3} \partial_x^4 h'(x - y) dy \tag{A.15}
$$

$$
k_{14}^{22}(x) = -\int_{\mathbb{R}} y \frac{((\partial_x \gamma)^2 + 2\partial_x \gamma \Delta \partial_x h') (\gamma^2 + 2\gamma \Delta h')}{(\gamma^2 + \theta^2)^3} \partial_x^4 h'(x - y) dy.
$$
\n(A.16)

The function  $k_{11}^{22}(x)$  can be bounded in  $L^2$  as follows. The integrand of  $k_{11}^{22}(x) \precsim C_1|y|^{-5}|\partial_x^4 h'(x-y)|$ . Then  $k_{11 \text{ out}}^{22}(x)$  is estimated by lemma [A.4.](#page-60-0)
Also the integrand of  $k_{11}^{22}(x) \precsim C_2 \frac{y^3(y^2+2|y|y)}{(y^3+(\theta)^2)^3} |\partial_x^4 h'(x-y)|$  and we can apply lemma [A.7](#page-64-0) with  $a = 3$  to bound  $k_{11 in}^{22}(x)$ . Similarly, we can deal with  $k_{13}^{22}$  and  $k_{14}^{22}$  as we can obtain the correct estimates in powers of |*y*| and |*γ*| to apply Lemma [A.7.](#page-64-0)

To bound  $k_{12}^{22}(x)$  we write

$$
k_{12}^{22}(x) = -\int_{\mathbb{R}} \left( \frac{y(\Delta \partial_x h')^2 (\Delta h')^2}{(y^2 + \theta^2)^3} - \frac{(\partial_x^2 h')^2 (\partial_x h')^2 y^5}{(y^2 + \theta_{lin}^2)^3} \right) \partial_x^4 h'(x - y) dy
$$

$$
- (\partial_x h')^2 (\partial_x^2 h')^2 \int_{\mathbb{R}} \frac{y^5}{(y^2 + \theta_{lin}^2)^3} \partial_x^4 h'(x - y)
$$

$$
\equiv k_{121}^{22}(x) + k_{122}^{22}(x). \tag{A.17}
$$

To bound  $k_{121, out}^{22}(x)$  we notice that  $\frac{y(\Delta \partial_x h')^2(\Delta h')^2}{(y^2+(\theta)^2)^3}$  $\frac{(\Delta \partial_x h')^2 (\Delta h')^2}{(y^2 + (\theta)^2)^3} \precsim C_1 |y|^{-5}$  and we can apply [A.8](#page-65-0) to the other part with  $a = 3$ . To bound  $k_{12}^{22}$ ,  $i_n(x)$  we split in two terms,

$$
k_{121, in}^{22} = \int_{|y| < 1} \left( \frac{y(\Delta h')^2 (\Delta \partial_x h')^2 - y^5 (\partial_x h)^2 (\partial_x^2 h)^2}{\left( y^2 + (\theta)^2 \right)^3} \right) \partial_x^4 h'(x - y) dy
$$
\n
$$
+ (\partial_x h')^2 (\partial_x^2 h')^2 \int_{|y| < 1} y^5 \left( \frac{1}{\left( y^2 + \theta^2 \right)^3} - \frac{1}{\left( y^2 + \theta_{lin}^2 \right)^3} \right) \partial_x^4 h'(x - y) dy,
$$

in such a way that we can apply lemma [A.7](#page-64-0) with  $a = 3$ , since  $|y(\Delta h')^2 \Delta (\partial_x h')^2$  $(y - y^5(\partial_x h')^2)(\partial_x^2 h')^2 \leq C_3 y^6$ , and lemma [A.6](#page-62-0) with  $a = 3$ .

To bound  $k_{122}^{22}(x)$  we apply lemma [A.9](#page-66-0) with  $a = 3$ . This finishes the bound for  $k_1^{22}(x)$ . The term  $k_2^{22}(x)$  is estimated in a similar way to  $k_2^{21}$ . We have completed the proof of the estimate of  $k^{22}(x)$  in  $L^2$ .

**1.2. Terms in** [\(A.5\)](#page-58-0) with  $i = 3$  and  $i = 1$ .

Let us bound  $k^{31}(x)$ . Unfortunately the proof of the estimation of  $k^{31}(x)$ does not follow the same steps than the rest of the functions  $k_j^i(x)$ . Indeed we need to do something different and use the boundedness of pseudodifferential operators used in the body of the text.

We split into two terms  $k^{31}(x) = k^{31u}(x) + k_2^{31d}(x)$  with

$$
k^{31u}(x) = \int_{\mathbb{R}} y \frac{\partial_x \theta \partial_x^2 \theta}{(y^2 + \theta^2)^2} \partial_x^3 \Delta h' dy
$$

$$
k^{31d}(x) = \int_{\mathbb{R}} y \frac{(\theta) \partial_x^3 \theta}{(y^2 + \theta^2)^2} \partial_x^3 \Delta h' dy.
$$

 $\circledcirc$  Springer

The proof for  $k^{31u}(x)$  will be similar to the above.

For  $k^{31d}(x)$  we need new estimates since as  $h \in H^4$  we can not bound  $\partial_x^3 \theta$ by |*y*| uniformly.

Let us bound  $k^{31d}(x)$  first. We split this function in four parts,

<span id="page-73-0"></span>
$$
k_1^{31d}(x) = \int_{\mathbb{R}} y \frac{\gamma \partial_x^3 h'}{\left(y^2 + \theta^2\right)^2} \partial_x^3 \Delta h' dy, \text{ and } (A.18)
$$

$$
k_2^{31d} = \int_{\mathbb{R}} y \frac{\Delta h' \partial_x^3 \Delta h'}{\left(y^2 + \theta^2\right)^2} \partial_x^3 \Delta h' dy \text{ and } \qquad (A.19)
$$

$$
k_3^{31d} = \int_{\mathbb{R}} y \frac{\Delta h' \partial_x^3 \gamma}{\left(y^2 + \theta^2\right)^2} \partial_x^3 \Delta h' dy \tag{A.20}
$$

$$
k_4^{31d}(x) = \int_{\mathbb{R}} y \frac{\gamma \partial_x^3 \gamma}{\left(y^2 + \theta^2\right)^2} \partial_x^3 \Delta h' dy. \text{ and } \qquad (A.21)
$$

The last two terms are easily bounded by Lemma [A.7](#page-64-0) for the in part and by Lemma [A.4](#page-60-0) for the outer part.

To bound  $k_2^{31d}(x)$  we use that  $\Delta(\partial_x^3 h)^2 = 2\partial_x^3 h \Delta \partial_x^3 h - \Delta((\partial_x^3 h)^2)$ , and then, we need to show that the integral

<span id="page-73-1"></span>
$$
N(x) = \int_{\mathbb{R}} \frac{y \Delta h'}{\left(y^2 + \theta^2\right)^2} \Delta g dy
$$
 (A.22)

is in  $L^2$  with either  $g = \partial_x^3 h'$  or  $(\partial_x^3 h')^2$ . Notice that, in both cases, we can allow in our estimates that  $||g||_{H^1}$  appears. We will split  $N(x)$  in two terms  $N_1(x)$  and  $N_2(x)$  with

$$
N_1(x) = \int_{\mathbb{R}} y \left( \frac{\Delta h'}{\left(y^2 + \theta^2\right)^2} - \frac{\partial_x h' y}{\left(y^2 + \theta_{lin}^2\right)^2} \right) \Delta g dy, \tag{A.23}
$$

$$
N_2(x) = \partial_x h' \int_{\mathbb{R}} \frac{y^2}{\left(y^2 + \theta_{lin}^2\right)^2} \Delta g dy.
$$
 (A.24)

That is  $N_1$  compares with the linearized version and  $N_2$  treats with the linearized kernel. We can not deal directly with *N*<sup>1</sup> with our previous lemmas by replacing  $\Delta h'$  by *y* as the denominator is too singular. However we can add an subtract a term

$$
\int \frac{\frac{1}{2} \partial_x^2 h' y^2}{\left(y^2 + \theta_{lin}^2\right)^2} \Delta g dy.
$$

 $\circledcirc$  Springer

Then several terms appear but since  $h \in H^4$  we have that

$$
\Delta h' - \partial_x h' y - \partial_x^2 h'(x) y^2 \le |y|^3. \tag{A.25}
$$

After splitting in various terms, all of them can be deal with using our lemmas [A.6,](#page-62-0) [A.7,](#page-64-0) [A.9](#page-66-0) and a small modification.

In order to deal with  $N_2(x)$  we need to introduce another new idea. We first use  $(A.6)$  and treat the two terms in  $\Delta g$  separately. proceed as follows

$$
N_2(x) = \partial_x h' \gamma \sigma_h^2 \left( g(x) \int_{\mathbb{R}} \frac{y^2}{((y + \sigma_h A_h \gamma)^2 + \sigma^2 \gamma^2)^2} dy - \int_{\mathbb{R}} \frac{y^2}{((y + \sigma_h A_h \gamma)^2 + \sigma_h^2 \gamma^2)^2} g(x - y) dy \right)
$$

Now we can compute that

$$
\int_{\mathbb{R}} \frac{y^2}{((y + \sigma_h A_h \gamma)^2 + \sigma_h^2 \gamma^2)^2} dy = \frac{\pi}{2\sigma_h^2 |\gamma|}
$$

For the convolution term, the following Fourier transform computation

$$
\mathcal{F}\left[\frac{y^2}{\left((y+\sigma A\lambda)^2+\sigma^2\lambda^2\right)^2}\right](\xi)
$$
\n
$$
=\frac{\pi}{2\sigma^2|\lambda|}e^{2\pi i A\sigma\xi\lambda}e^{-2\pi\sigma|\lambda||\xi|}\left(1+2\pi\sigma^2(A^2-1)+4\pi i A\sigma^2\xi\lambda\right)
$$
\n(A.26)

yields that

$$
\int_{\mathbb{R}} \frac{y^2}{((y + \sigma_h A_h \gamma)^2 + \sigma_h^2 \gamma^2)^2} g(x - y) dy
$$
\n
$$
= \frac{\pi}{2\sigma_h^2 |\gamma|} \int_{\mathbb{R}} e^{2\pi i \xi x} \hat{g}(\xi) e^{2\pi i \xi A_h \sigma_h \gamma} e^{-2\pi \sigma_h |\gamma| |\xi|}
$$
\n
$$
\times (1 + 2\pi \sigma_h^2 |\gamma| |\xi| (A^2 - 1) + 4\pi i A \sigma_h^2 \xi \gamma) d\xi,
$$

so that

$$
N_2(x) = \partial_x h' \frac{\pi}{2} \text{Op}(p) (\Lambda g)
$$

where the symbol is given by,

$$
p(x,\xi) = \frac{1}{|\xi||\gamma|} \left(1 - e^{2\pi i A_h \sigma_h \xi \gamma} e^{-2\pi \sigma_h |\xi||\gamma|}\right)
$$

$$
- \sigma_h^2 \pi^2 e^{2\pi i A_h \sigma_h \xi \gamma} e^{-2\pi \sigma_h |\xi||\gamma|} ((A_h^2 - 1) + 2i \operatorname{sign}(\xi) \operatorname{sign}(\gamma))
$$

Therefore by applying lemma [5.1](#page-36-0) we obtain that the  $L^2$ −norm of  $N_2(x)$  is bounded by  $\langle A \rangle (||\Lambda g||_{L^2} + ||\partial_x g||_{L^2})$ .

This concludes the proof of the estimate of the  $L^2$ –norm of  $k_2^{31d}(x)$ .

To deal with  $k_1^{31d}$ , we use again that  $(\Delta \partial_x^3 h')^2 = 2 \partial_x^3 h' \Delta \partial_x^3 h' - \Delta \left( (\partial_x^3 h')^2 \right)$ . Thus, it suffices to bound the integral

$$
M(x) = \int_{\mathbb{R}} \frac{y\gamma}{(y^2 + (\theta)^2)^2} \Delta g(x - y) dy
$$
 (A.27)

in terms of the  $H<sup>1</sup>$ -norm of *g*. The proof is analogous since at the only delicate point it holds that

$$
\int_{\mathbb{R}} \frac{y\gamma}{\left(y^2 + \theta_{lin}^2\right)^2} dy = -\frac{A\pi}{2\sigma^2|\gamma|},
$$

#### **1.3.The rest of the terms in** [\(A.5\)](#page-58-0).

The estimation of the rest of the terms in  $(A.5)$  follow the same steps than the estimation for either  $k^{21}(x)$  or  $k^{22}(x)$ .

#### *A.1.3 Estimation of the terms in* [\(A.4\)](#page-2-0)

We will show how to estimate is  $k^{11}(x)$  in [\(A.4\)](#page-2-0), since  $k^{55}(x)$  is analogous. Here we recall that we are concerned with  $||D^{-1}k^{11}||_{L^2}$ . In order to bound this norm we will proceed as follows

$$
k^{11}(x) = \int_{\mathbb{R}} k_{\theta}^{11}(x, y) \partial_x^5 \theta dy = \int_{\mathbb{R}} k_{\theta}^{11}(x, y) D \Theta dy,
$$

where  $\Theta \equiv D^{-1} \partial_x^5 \theta$  (we clarify that the operator  $D = (1 + t \partial_x)$  acts on *x* rather than *y*). Then we would like to estimate  $||D^{-1}k^{11}||_{L^2} \le \langle A \rangle ||\Theta||_{L^2}$ . In order to do it we notice that

$$
\partial_x \int_{\mathbb{R}} k_{\theta}^{11}(x, y) \Theta dy = \int_{\mathbb{R}} \partial_x k_{\theta}^{11}(x, y) \Theta dy + \int_{\mathbb{R}} k_{\theta}^{11}(x, y) \partial_x \Theta dy,
$$

so that

$$
D^{-1}k^{11}(x) = \int_{\mathbb{R}} k_{\theta}^{11}(x, y)\Theta dy - tD^{-1} \int_{\mathbb{R}} \partial_{x} k_{\theta}^{11}(x, y)\Theta dy
$$
  
\n
$$
\equiv S_{1}(x) + tD^{-1}S_{2}(x).
$$

Happily, the proof of the estimation for  $S_1$  and  $S_2$  follow the same steps that the estimation of  $k^{22}(x)$  in [\(A.12\)](#page-6-0). Thus we have proven [\(A.1\)](#page-1-0). That is

$$
\partial_x^5 \mathcal{M} u = -\frac{1}{4\pi} \int_{-1}^1 \int_{-1}^1 \int_{\mathbb{R}} k_\theta(\cdot, y) \partial_x^6 \theta dy d\lambda' d\lambda + l.o.t.
$$

In order to finish the proof of lemma [4.8](#page-26-0) notice that

$$
k_{\theta} \partial_{x}^{6} \theta = k_{\theta} \partial_{x}^{6} \Delta f(x, x - y) + k_{\theta} \left( \partial_{x}^{6} \varepsilon(x) \lambda - \partial_{x}^{6} \varepsilon(x - y) \lambda' \right)
$$

and, by assumptions on  $c(x, t)$ ,  $\partial_x^6 c(\cdot, t) \in L^2$  uniformly in *t*. We then have that

$$
\partial_x^5 \mathcal{M} u = -\frac{1}{4\pi} \int_{-1}^1 \int_{-1}^1 \int_{\mathbb{R}} k_\theta(\cdot, y) \partial_x^6 \Delta f(x, x - y) dy d\lambda' d\lambda + l.o.t.
$$

Lemma [4.8](#page-26-0) is proved.

### **A.2 Proof of Lemma [4.9](#page-26-1)**

In this section we will prove Lemma [4.9.](#page-26-1) We will use the same convection as in the previous section.

Since the transport term in lemma [4.9](#page-26-1) arises in an obvious way, t he main issue is to linearize  $\theta$  to  $\theta_{lin}$  in the integral

$$
\int_{-1}^1 \int_{-1}^1 \int_{\mathbb{R}} \frac{y}{y^2 + \theta^2} \partial_x^6 f(x - y) dy d\lambda \lambda'.
$$

This is the content of the following  $L^2$  estimate.

**Lemma A.10** *Let*  $f \in H^6$ *, c as in theorem [4.1](#page-16-0) and* 

$$
F(x) = D^{-1} \frac{1}{4} \int_{-1}^{1} \int_{-1}^{1} \int_{\mathbb{R}} \left( \frac{y}{y^2 + \theta^2} - \frac{y}{y^2 + \theta_{lin}^2} \right) \partial_x^6 f(x - y) dy d\lambda \lambda'.
$$

*Then,*

$$
||F||_{L^2} \le \langle A \rangle ||D^{-1} \partial_x^5 f||_{L^2}.
$$

After applying Minkowski inequality, to obtain the estimate, it is enough to show that

$$
D^{-1} \int_{\mathbb{R}} \left( \frac{y}{y^2 + \theta^2} - \frac{y}{y^2 + \theta_{lin}^2} \right) \partial_x^6 f(x - y) dy
$$

is in  $L^2$  with  $L^2$ –norm bounded by  $\langle A \rangle \left( ||D^{-1}\partial_x^5 f||_{L^2} + 1 \right)$  uniformly in *t* (for small *t*),  $\lambda$  and  $\lambda'$ .

Let us call  $g(x) = D^{-1} \partial_x^5 f(x)$ . Then we proceed as when investigating the commutators  $[D^{-1}, Op(p)]$  but this time working directly with the kernel

$$
k(x, y) = \left(\frac{y}{y^2 + \theta^2} - \frac{y}{y^2 + \theta_{lin}^2}\right).
$$

Then we have to estimate the function

$$
P(x) = D^{-1} \int_{\mathbb{R}} k(x, y) D \partial_x g(x - y) dy.
$$

By direct application of the definition of *D*, it holds that  $\int k(x, y) D\partial_x g(x - y)$  $y)dy = D \int k(x, y) \partial_x g(x - y) dy - t \int \partial_x k(x, y) \partial_x g(x - y) dy$  we have

$$
P(x) = \int_{\mathbb{R}} k(x, y) \partial_x g(x - y) dy - t D^{-1} \int_{\mathbb{R}} \partial_x k(x, y) \partial_x g(x - y) dy
$$
  
=  $M(x) + t D^{-1} L(x),$ 

We need to estimate both  $M(x)$  and  $L(x)$  in  $L^2$ .

To bound *M*(*x*) we first integrate by parts, recalling that  $\partial_x g(x - y) =$  $-\partial_{y}g(x-y),$ 

$$
M(x) = \int_{\mathbb{R}} \partial_y \left( \frac{y}{y^2 + \theta^2} - \frac{y}{y^2 + \theta_{lin}^2} \right) g(x - y) dy
$$
  
= 
$$
\int_{\mathbb{R}} \left( \frac{1}{y^2 + \theta^2} - \frac{1}{y^2 + \theta_{lin}^2} \right) g(x - y) dy
$$
  
+ 
$$
2 \int_{\mathbb{R}} y \left( \frac{y + \theta_{lin} \partial_x h'}{\left( y^2 + \theta_{lin}^2 \right)^2} - \frac{y + \theta \partial_x h'(x - y)}{\left( y^2 + \theta^2 \right)^2} \right) g(x - y) dy
$$

 $\bigcirc$  Springer

<span id="page-78-0"></span>
$$
\equiv M_1(x) + 2M_2(x). \tag{A.28}
$$

As a matter of fact both  $M_1$ ,  $M_2$  can be estimated by means our previous lemmas. The outer integrals can be estimated by brute force as the kernels decay fast enough. The inner ones, by using the first and second Taylor polynomial of *h*- , can be split into terms with the appropriate powers of *y* in order to apply Lemmas [A.6,](#page-62-0) [A.9](#page-66-0) as before.

It remains to bound  $L(x)$ . This function is given by

$$
L(x) = -2 \int_{\mathbb{R}} y \left( \frac{\theta \partial_x \theta}{(y^2 + \theta^2)^2} - \frac{\theta_{lin} (\partial_x^2 h' y + \partial_x \gamma)}{(y^2 + \theta_{lin}^2)^2} \right) \partial_x g(x - y) dy
$$
  
\n
$$
= -2 \int_{\mathbb{R}} y \left( \frac{(\Delta h' \Delta \partial_x h + \gamma \Delta \partial_x h')}{(y^2 + \theta^2)^2} - \frac{\partial_x^2 h' \partial_x h y^2 + \gamma \partial_x^2 h' y}{(y^2 + \theta_{lin}^2)^2} \right) \partial_x g(x - y) dy
$$
  
\n
$$
-2 \int_{\mathbb{R}} y \left( \frac{\partial_x \gamma \Delta h'}{(y^2 + \theta^2)^2} - \frac{\partial_x \gamma \partial_x h' y}{(y^2 + \theta_{lin}^2)^2} \right) \partial_x g(x - y) dy
$$
  
\n
$$
-2 \int_{\mathbb{R}} y \left( \frac{\gamma \partial_x \gamma}{(y^2 + \theta^2)^2} - \frac{\gamma \partial_x \gamma}{(y^2 + \theta_{lin}^2)^2} \right) \partial_x g(x - y) dy
$$
  
\n
$$
\equiv S(x) + \tilde{S}(x) + \overline{S}(x).
$$

Firstly, we will carefully bound  $S(x)$  since the numerators of the terms  $\tilde{S}$ and  $\overline{S}$  have the same behaviour.

We repeat the trick of observing that  $\partial_x g(x - y) = -\partial_y g(x - y)$  to integrate by parts and obtain that

$$
S(x) = -2 \int_{\mathbb{R}} \left( \frac{(\Delta h' + \gamma) \partial_x \Delta h'}{(y^2 + \theta^2)^2} - \frac{\theta_{lin} \partial_x^2 h' y}{(y^2 + \theta_{lin}^2)^2} \right) g(x - y) dy
$$

$$
-2 \int_{\mathbb{R}} y \left( \frac{\partial_x h(x - y) \partial_x \Delta h' + (\Delta h' + \gamma) \partial_x^2 h'(x - y)}{(y^2 + \theta^2)^2} - \frac{\partial_x h' \partial_x^2 h' y + (\theta_{lin}) \partial_x^2 h'}{(y^2 + \theta_{lin}^2)^2} \right) g(x - y) dy
$$

$$
+ 8 \int_{\mathbb{R}} y \left( \frac{\theta \partial_x \Delta h'(y^2 + \theta^2)(y + (\Delta h' + \gamma)) \partial_x^2 h'(x - y)}{(y^2 + \theta^2)^2} \right)
$$

 $\mathcal{D}$  Springer

$$
-\frac{\theta_{lin}\partial_x^2 h' y (y^2 + \theta_{lin}^2)(y + \theta_{lin})\partial_x^2 h'}{(y^2 + \theta_{lin}^2)^2} g(x - y) dy
$$
  
\n
$$
\equiv -2S_1(x) - 2S_2(x) + 8S_3(x).
$$

To bound  $S_1(x)$  we split it in the following way

$$
S_1(x) = \int_{\mathbb{R}} \frac{\theta \partial_x \Delta h' - \theta_{lin} \partial_x^2 h' y}{(y^2 + \theta^2)^2} g(x - y) dy
$$
  
+ 
$$
\int_{\mathbb{R}} (\theta_{lin}) \partial_x^2 h' y \left( \frac{1}{(y^2 + \theta^2)^2} - \frac{1}{(y^2 + \theta_{lin}^2)^2} \right) g(x - y) dy
$$
  
\n
$$
\equiv S_{11}(x) + S_{12}(x).
$$
 (A.29)

To bound  $S_{11}(x)$  we split into two terms

$$
S_{11}(x) = \int_{\mathbb{R}} \frac{\Delta h' \partial_x \Delta h' - \partial_x h' \partial_x^2 h' y^2}{(y^2 + \theta^2)^2} g(x - y) dy
$$
  
+ 
$$
\int_{\mathbb{R}} \frac{\gamma (\partial_x \Delta h' - \partial_x^2 h' y)}{(y^2 + \theta^2)^2} g(x - y) dy
$$
  

$$
\sim \int_{\mathbb{R}} \frac{\Delta h' \partial_x \Delta h' - \partial_x h' \partial_x^2 h' y^2}{(y^2 + \theta^2)^2} g(x - y) dy.
$$

The last line follows from the bound  $(\partial_x \Delta h' - \partial_x^2 h' y) \precsim C_2(|y| + 1)$  and lemma [A.7.](#page-64-0)

The next term is more complicated as in principle the numerator scales as  $y^2$ which is not enough to apply our lemmas. As before we Taylor  $\Delta_h$  up to second order and differentiate to obtain  $\Delta h' \partial_x \Delta h' = p a_x h' \partial_x^2 h'$  $y^2 + G(\partial_x^j h')|y|^3 +$ *C*|*y*| <sup>α</sup>. Being explicit,

$$
G = \partial_x h' \partial_x^3 h' + (\partial_x^2 h')^2 + \partial_x^2 h' \partial_x^3 h')
$$

which is uniformly bounded in *x* since  $h' \in H^4$ . Since terms of the type

$$
\int_R \frac{G(h')}{(y^2 + \theta_{lin}^2)^2} g(x - y)
$$

are estimated like our terms  $k^{ji}(x)$  we can subtract them freely. Hence

$$
|S_{11in}(x)| \leq \int \frac{|y|^{3+\alpha}}{(y^2+\theta^2)} dy + G(h')(x) \int y^3 \left( \frac{1}{(y^2+\theta_{lin}^2)^2} - \frac{1}{(y^2+\theta^2)^2} \right).
$$

 $S_{12}(x)$  is easy by now. It can be estimated as  $M_2(x)$  in [\(A.28\)](#page-78-0). This finishes the estimation of  $S_1(x)$ .

To bound  $S_2(x)$  we split it into two terms

$$
S_2(x) = \int_{\mathbb{R}} y \left( \frac{\partial_x h'(x - y) \partial_x \Delta h' + \theta \partial_x^2 h'(x - y) - \partial_x h' \partial_x^2 h' y - (\partial_x h' y + \gamma) \partial_x^2 h'}{(y^2 + \theta^2)^2} \right) g(x - y) dy
$$
  
+ 
$$
\int_{\mathbb{R}} y \left( \partial_x h' \partial_x^2 h' y + (\partial_x h' y + \gamma) \partial_x^2 h' \right) \left( \frac{1}{(y^2 + \theta^2)^2} - \frac{1}{(y^2 + \theta_{lin}^2)} \right) g(x - y) dy
$$
  
= 
$$
S_{21}(x) + S_{22}(x).
$$
 (A.30)

The term  $S_{22}$  has the correct behaviour in powers of y and  $\gamma$  to deal with them  $S_{21}(x)$  we add freely a term

$$
\frac{1}{2}\partial_x^3 h'(x) \int \frac{y^3}{(y^2 + \theta_{lin}^2)} dy
$$

and proceed exactly as with *S*11.

Finally, it remains to bound  $S_3(x)$ . Since the computation are longer but no new idea is needed we skip the details.

Then we have achieved the conclusion of lemma [4.9.](#page-26-1)

#### **A.3 Estimates for the velocity**

<span id="page-80-0"></span>**Lemma A.11** *Let u be like in expression* [\(4.17\)](#page-21-0) *with*  $f$  *and*  $\varepsilon = ct$  *in theorem* [4.1](#page-16-0)*. Then*  $u \in L^{\infty}(\mathbb{R}^2)$  *and* 

$$
||\boldsymbol{u}(\cdot,t)||_{L^{\infty}(\mathbb{R}^2)} \leq P(||f||_{H^4})
$$

*for some smooth function P.*

*Proof* In this proof *C* stands for a constant that may depend on  $||f||_{H^4}$  and on the regularity of  $c(x, t)$ . The velocity in [\(4.17\)](#page-21-0) reads

$$
\mathbf{u}(\mathbf{x}) = \frac{1}{\pi} P.V. \int_{\mathbb{R}} \frac{1}{2} \int_{-1}^{1} \frac{x_1 - y}{|(x_1 - y, x_2 - f(y) - \varepsilon(y)\lambda')|^2} (1, \partial_x f(y) + \partial_x \varepsilon(y)\lambda') d\lambda' dy.
$$

And evaluating in at  $(x, f(x) + \lambda), (x, \lambda) \in \mathbb{R}^2$ , we have that

$$
\mathbf{u}(x, \lambda + f(x)) = \frac{1}{\pi} P.V. \int_{\mathbb{R}} \frac{1}{2} \int_{-1}^{1} \frac{x - y}{|(x - y, \Delta f(x, y) + (\lambda - \varepsilon(y)\lambda'))|^2}
$$
  
(1,  $\partial_x$ ,  $f(y) + \partial_x \varepsilon(y)\lambda' \frac{\lambda}{\lambda'}$ 

 $\mathcal{D}$  Springer

with  $\Delta f(x, y) = f(x) - f(y)$ . Next we check that the integral

<span id="page-81-0"></span>
$$
I(x) = P.V. \int_{\mathbb{R}} \frac{x - y}{(x - y)^2 + (\Delta f(x, y) + \lambda - \varepsilon(y)\lambda')^2} dy
$$
  
=  $P.V. \int_{\mathbb{R}} \frac{y}{(y^2 + (\Delta f(x, x - y) + \lambda - \varepsilon(x - y)\lambda')^2} dy$  (A.31)

belongs to  $L^{\infty}(dx)$  uniformly in  $\lambda \in \mathbb{R}$  and  $\lambda' \in [-1, 1]$ . In order to do it we split [\(A.31\)](#page-81-0) into two parts

$$
I_1(x) = P.V. \int_{\mathbb{R}} \frac{y}{y^2 + (\Delta f(x, x - y) + \lambda - \varepsilon (x - y)\lambda')^2}
$$
  

$$
- \frac{y}{y^2 + ((\partial_x f(x) + \partial_x \varepsilon (x)\lambda')y + \lambda - \varepsilon (x)\lambda')^2} dy
$$
  

$$
I_2(x) = P.V. \int_{\mathbb{R}} \frac{y}{y^2 + ((\partial_x f(x) + \partial_x \varepsilon (x)\lambda')y + \lambda - \varepsilon (x)\lambda')^2} dy.
$$

We will denote

$$
A'_{\lambda} = \partial_x f(x) + \partial_x \varepsilon(x) \lambda', \qquad \sigma_{\lambda'} = \frac{1}{1 + A_{\lambda'}^2}, \qquad \gamma = \lambda + \varepsilon(x) \lambda'.
$$

Thus

$$
I_2(x) = \sigma_{\lambda'} P.V. \int_{\mathbb{R}} \frac{y}{(y + \sigma_{\lambda'} A_{\lambda}' \gamma)^2 + \gamma^2 \sigma_{\lambda'}^2} dy
$$
  
=  $\sigma_{\lambda'} P.V. \int_{\mathbb{R}} \frac{y + \sigma_{\lambda'} A_{\lambda'} \gamma}{(y + \sigma_{\lambda'} A_{\lambda'} \gamma)^2 + \gamma^2 \sigma_{\lambda'}^2} dy$   
-  $\sigma_{\lambda'} \int_{\mathbb{R}} \frac{\sigma_{\lambda'} A_{\lambda'} \gamma}{(y + \sigma_{\lambda'} A_{\lambda'} \gamma)^2 + \gamma^2 \sigma_{\lambda'}^2} dy.$ 

The first integral on the right hand side of the previous equation is equal to zero. The second one is a bounded integral for every value of  $\gamma \in \mathbb{R}$  and  $\lambda' \in [-1, 1].$ 

In order to bound  $I_1(x)$  we split it into two terms

$$
I_{11}(x) = \int_{|y| < 1} \frac{y}{y^2 + (\Delta f(x, x - y) + \lambda - \varepsilon (x - y)\lambda')^2}
$$
\n
$$
- \frac{y}{y^2 + (A_{\lambda'} y + \gamma)^2} dy
$$
\n
$$
I_{12}(x) = P.V. \int_{|y| > 1} \frac{y}{y^2 + (\Delta f(x, x - y) + \lambda - \varepsilon (x - y)\lambda')^2}
$$

$$
-\frac{y}{y^2+(A_{\lambda'}y+\gamma)^2}dy.
$$

To bound  $I_{12}(x)$  we consider  $I_{121}(x)$  and  $I_{122}(x)$  with

$$
I_{121}(x) = P.V. \int_{|y|>1} \frac{y}{y^2 + (\Delta f(x, x - y) + \lambda - \varepsilon (x - y)\lambda')^2} dy
$$
  
=  $P.V. \int_{|y|>1} \left( \frac{y}{y^2 + (\Delta f(x, x - y) + \lambda - \varepsilon (x - y)\lambda')^2} - \frac{y}{y^2 + \lambda^2} \right) dy$ 

and

$$
I_{122}(x) = P.V. \int_{|y|>1} \frac{y}{y^2 + (A_{\lambda'}y + \gamma)^2} dy
$$
  
= P.V. 
$$
\int_{|y|>1} \left( \frac{y}{y^2 + (A_{\lambda'}y + \gamma)^2} - \frac{y}{(1 + A_{\lambda'}^2)y^2 + \gamma^2} \right) dy.
$$

Then

$$
|I_{121}(x)| \le C \int_{|y|>1} \frac{(1+|\lambda|)}{|y|(y^2+\lambda^2)} dy \le C,
$$

and

$$
|I_{122}(x)| \le C \int_{|y|>1} \frac{|y|}{(y^2 + y^2)} dy \le C.
$$

To bound  $I_{11}(x)$  we notice that

$$
(A_{\lambda'}y + \gamma)^2 - (\Delta f(x, x - y) + \lambda - \varepsilon(x - y)\lambda')^2
$$
  
=  $(A_{\lambda'}y + \gamma - \Delta f(x, x - y) - \lambda + \varepsilon(x - y)\lambda')(A_{\lambda'}y + \Delta f(x, x - y) + \gamma + \lambda - \varepsilon(x - y)\lambda').$ 

In addition,

$$
A_{\lambda'} y + \gamma - \Delta f(x, x - y) - \lambda + \varepsilon (x - y) \lambda'
$$
  
=  $\partial_x f(x) y - \Delta f(x, x - y) + (-\varepsilon (x) + \varepsilon (x - y) + \partial_x \varepsilon (x) y) \lambda'$ 

Then

$$
\left| (A_{\lambda'} y + \gamma)^2 - (\Delta f(x, x - y) + \lambda - \varepsilon (x - y) \lambda')^2 \right| \le C y^2,
$$

and

$$
\left| A_{\lambda y} + \Delta f(x, x - y) + \gamma + \lambda - \varepsilon (x - y) \lambda' \right|
$$

<span id="page-83-0"></span>
$$
\leq C(|y| + |2\lambda - (\varepsilon(x) + \varepsilon(x - y))\lambda')
$$
  
\n
$$
\leq C(|y| + 2|\lambda - \varepsilon(x)\lambda'| + |\varepsilon(x) - \varepsilon(x - y)||\lambda'| \leq C(|y| + |\gamma|).
$$

$$
|I_{11}| \le C \int_{|y| < 1} \frac{|y|^3(|y| + |y|)}{(y^2 + (A_{\lambda'}y + \gamma)^2)(y^2 + (\Delta f(x, x - y) + \lambda - \varepsilon(x - y)\lambda')^2)} dy. \tag{A.32}
$$

Since we can bound

$$
\frac{|y|^4}{(y^2 + (A_{\lambda'}y + \gamma)^2)(y^2 + (\Delta f(x, x - y) + \lambda - \varepsilon(x - y)\lambda')^2)} \leq C,
$$

the first integral in [\(A.32\)](#page-83-0) is easy to bound. In addition for  $|\gamma| > 4(||f||_{L^{\infty}} +$  $||\varepsilon||_{L^{\infty}}$  we have that

$$
(\Delta f + \lambda - \varepsilon(x - y)\lambda')^2 = (\Delta f + (\varepsilon(x) - \varepsilon(x - y))\lambda' + \gamma)^2 \ge \frac{\gamma^2}{4},
$$

so that, in this range

$$
\frac{|y|^3| \gamma|}{(y^2 + (A_{\lambda'}y + \gamma)^2)(y^2 + (\Delta f(x, x - y) + \lambda - \varepsilon(x - y)\lambda')^2)}
$$
  
 
$$
\leq \frac{|y||\gamma|}{y^2 + \frac{1}{4}y^2},
$$

and we can estimate the second integral. In the range  $|\gamma| \le 4 ||A_{\lambda'}||_{L^{\infty}}$  we can apply lemma  $A.7$ . This concludes the proof of the bound of  $I(x)$ .

The bound

$$
J(x) = P.V. \int_{\mathbb{R}} \frac{y}{(y^2 + (\Delta f(x, x - y) + \lambda + \varepsilon (x - y)\lambda')^2)}
$$

$$
(\partial_x f(x - y) + \partial_x \varepsilon (x - y)\lambda') dy.
$$

follows similar steps.

Then we have achieved the conclusion of lemma  $A.11$ .

**Lemma A.12** *Let*  $f$  *and*  $\varepsilon = ct$  *be as in theorem [4.1.](#page-16-0) Then the velocity*  $u_c^{\sharp}(x,\lambda)$  *satisfies* 

$$
|u_c^{\sharp}(x,\lambda)-u_c^{\sharp}(x,\lambda')|\leq Ct,
$$

where C depends on  $||f||_{H^4}$  but it does not depend on either x,  $\lambda$  or  $\lambda'$ .

*Proof* Recall that

$$
u_c^{\sharp}(x,\lambda)=\int_{-1}^1 k_{\theta}(x,y)\partial_x\theta dyd\lambda'.
$$

Then it is enough to prove that the function

$$
h(x,\lambda) = \int_{\mathbb{R}} \frac{y}{y^2 + \theta^2} \partial_x \theta dy
$$

satisfies  $||\partial_{\lambda}h||_{L^{\infty}(dx)} \leq |||f|||t$  for every  $\lambda$ . In addition, by Sobolev's embedding we reduce the problem to prove that  $||\partial_{\lambda}h||_{H^1(dx)} \leq |||f|||t$ . We notice that

$$
\partial_{\lambda}h(x,\lambda) = \varepsilon(x) \int_{\mathbb{R}} \frac{2y\theta}{(y^2 + \theta^2)^2} \partial_x \theta.
$$

The  $L^2$  – *norm* of this function can be bounded in the same way we bounded  $k_2^{31d}(x)$  in [\(A.18\)](#page-73-0) and *N*(*x*) in [\(A.22\)](#page-73-1). By taking a derivative with respect to *x* we have

$$
\partial_x \partial_\lambda h(x, \lambda) = \varepsilon_x \int_{\mathbb{R}} \frac{2y \theta}{(y^2 + \theta^2)^2} \partial_x \theta + \varepsilon \Big( \int_{\mathbb{R}} \frac{2y \theta}{(y^2 + \theta^2)^2} \partial_x^2 \theta + \int_{\mathbb{R}} \frac{2y}{(y^2 + \theta^2)^2} (\partial_x \theta)^2 - 2 \int_{\mathbb{R}} \frac{2y \theta^2}{(y^2 + \theta^2)^3} \partial_x \theta \Big).
$$

The first two terms can be bounded exactly as we bound  $N(x)$  in  $(A.22)$ . The third can be bounded in the same way that  $k_2^{31d}(x)$  in [\(A.18\)](#page-73-0) and  $N(x)$ in [\(A.22\)](#page-73-1). The last term can be bounded by using a similar strategy, though a different pseudodifferential operator arises.

 $\Box$ 

#### A.4 Estimates on the coefficient  $a(x, t)$

The function  $a(x, t)$  is given by the expression

$$
a(x, t) = P.V. \int_{\mathbb{R}} K(x, y) dy
$$

where the principal value is taken at 0 and at the infinity. We need to prove the next lemma

**Lemma A.13** Let f and  $\varepsilon = ct$  be as in theorem [4.1.](#page-16-0) The following estimate *holds:*

$$
||\partial_x a||_{H^2} \le |||f|||.
$$

*Proof* We will use the same convection than in "Appendix [A.1"](#page-8-0). Recall that we can express

$$
a(x,t) = \int_{-1}^{1} \int_{-1}^{1} \frac{y}{y_2 + \theta^2} dy d\lambda d\lambda'
$$

and thus, if we set

$$
\int k_{\theta}^{ji}(x, y)dy = \bar{k}^{ij},
$$

we need to show that for  $j = 1, 2, 3, 4$  and every *i*.

$$
\bar{k}^{ij} \in L^2
$$

The estimation in fact are often easier than in Sect. [A.1.2.](#page-67-0) All the outer integrals are automatic since the terms  $\partial_{i-i} \Delta \theta$  do not appear in the numerators. The inner integrals can also be dealt with.

We sketch the case with  $j = 3$  which is the most singular and leave the rest to the energetic reader. From the fourth terms corresponding to  $(A.18)$  we can directly bound the inner integrals of  $\bar{k}_1^{31}$ ,  $\bar{k}_3^{31}$ ,  $\bar{k}_4^{31}$  by means of lemma [A.4](#page-60-0) whereas  $\bar{k}_2^3$ <sup>1</sup> is equal to *N* in [\(A.22\)](#page-73-1), with  $g = \partial_x \theta^3$  directly. The other two terms are easily bounded. Namely we have the bounds,

$$
|\bar{k}_{in}^{32}(x)| = \int_{|y| \le 1} \frac{y \theta \partial_x \theta (\partial_x \theta)^2 + \theta \partial_x^2 \theta}{(y^2 + \theta^2)^3} dy \le \frac{y^5 + y \gamma^4}{(y^2 + \theta^2)^3}
$$

$$
|\bar{k}_{in}^{33}(x)| = \int \frac{y \theta^3 + \partial_x \theta^3}{(y^2 + \theta^2)^4} dy \le C \int \frac{|y|^7 + y \gamma^6}{(y^2 + \theta^2)^4} dy.
$$

For *a* = 3, 4, the terms with *y*| $\gamma$ |<sup>2*a*−2</sup> in the numerator are directly bounded by lemma [A.7,](#page-64-0) whereas the term with  $|y|^{2a-1}$  is bounded in the usual two steps. Firstly, we use Lemma [A.6](#page-62-0) to replace  $\theta$  by  $\theta_{lin}$  and then obtain the estimate with lemma [A.9.](#page-66-0) The rest of the derivatives are bounded in the same way.

## **B Symbols and estimates**

# **B.1 Fourier transform of**  $K_A^{c,c'}(x)$

**Lemma B.1** *Let*  $K_A^{c',c}$  *the function given by the expression* 

$$
K_A^{c,c'}(x) = \frac{1}{4\pi} \int_{-1}^1 \int_{-1}^1 \frac{y}{y^2 + (Ay + c't\lambda'y + ct(\lambda - \lambda'))^2} d\lambda d\lambda'.
$$

*Then*

$$
\widehat{K_A^{c,c'}}(\xi) = \frac{-isign(\xi)}{4 \cdot 2\pi ct|\xi|} \int_{-1}^1 \left(2 - e^{2\pi \sigma_{\lambda'} ct|\xi|(-1 - \lambda') (A_{\lambda'} isign(\xi) + 1)} -e^{2\pi \sigma_{\lambda'} ct|\xi|(1 - \lambda') (A_{\lambda'} isign(\xi) - 1)}\right),
$$

*and*

$$
\widehat{K}_{A}^{c,0}(\xi) = \frac{-isign(\xi)}{2\pi ct|\xi|} \left(1 + \frac{1}{4\pi ct|\xi|} \left(e^{-4\pi\sigma ct|\xi|} (\cos(4\pi\sigma Act|\xi|) -A\sin(4\pi\sigma Act|\xi|)) - 1)\right)\right).
$$
\n(B.1)

*where*

$$
A_{\lambda'} = A + c't\lambda', \qquad \qquad \sigma_{\lambda'} = \frac{1}{1 + A_{\lambda'}^2}.
$$

*Proof* We first notice that, if we call

$$
\gamma = ct|\lambda - \lambda'|,
$$

we can write

$$
y^{2} + (Ay + c'\lambda'ty + ct(\lambda - \lambda'))^{2} = (1 + (A + c'\lambda't)^{2})y^{2} + c^{2}t^{2}(\lambda - \lambda')^{2}
$$
  
+ 2(A + c'\lambda't')yct(\lambda - \lambda')  
=  $\frac{1}{\sigma_{\lambda'}}$   $(y^{2} + 2\sigma_{\lambda'}A_{\lambda'}y\text{sign}(\lambda - \lambda')y + \sigma_{\lambda'}y^{2})$   
=  $\frac{1}{\sigma_{\lambda'}}$   $((y + \sigma_{\lambda'}A_{\lambda'}y\text{sign}(\lambda - \lambda'))^{2} + \sigma_{\lambda'}y^{2} - \sigma_{\lambda'}^{2}A_{\lambda'}^{2}y^{2})$   
=  $\frac{1}{\sigma_{\lambda'}}$   $((y + \sigma_{\lambda'}A_{\lambda'}y\text{sign}(\lambda - \lambda'))^{2} + \sigma_{\lambda'}^{2}y^{2}).$ 

.

And then

$$
K_A^{c,c'}(x) = \frac{1}{4\pi} \int_{-1}^1 \int_{-1}^1 \frac{\sigma_{\lambda'} y}{(y + \mu)^2 + v^2} d\lambda d\lambda'
$$

with  $\mu = \sigma_{\lambda'} A_{\lambda'} \gamma \operatorname{sign}(\lambda - \lambda')$  and  $\nu = \sigma_{\lambda'} \gamma$ .

With these notations Fourier transforms are easier as they resemble the relation between Poisson and Abel kernels. We can compute that

$$
\mathcal{F}\left[\frac{y}{(y+\mu)^2+\nu^2}\right](\xi) = \mathcal{F}\left[\frac{y+\mu}{(y+\mu)^2+\nu^2}\right](\xi)
$$

$$
-\mu \mathcal{F}\left[\frac{1}{(y+\mu)^2+\nu^2}\right](\xi)
$$

$$
= e^{2\pi i\xi\mu} \left(\mathcal{F}\left[\frac{y}{y^2+\nu^2}\right](\xi) - \mu \mathcal{F}\left[\frac{1}{y^2+\nu^2}\right](\xi)\right)
$$

$$
= e^{2\pi i\xi\mu} e^{-2\pi\nu|\xi|}\pi \left(-i\text{sign}(\xi) - \frac{\mu}{\nu}\right).
$$

Therefore

$$
\widehat{K}_{A}^{c,c'}(\xi) = \frac{1}{4} \int_{-1}^{1} \int_{-1}^{1} \sigma_{\lambda'} e^{2\pi i \sigma_{\lambda'} A_{\lambda'} ct(\lambda - \lambda')\xi} e^{-2\pi \sigma_{\lambda'} ct|\lambda - \lambda'||\xi|}
$$
\n
$$
(-i \operatorname{sign}(\xi) - A_{\lambda'} \operatorname{sign}(\lambda - \lambda')) d\lambda d\lambda'. \tag{B.2}
$$

For visualization set  $ct \sigma'_{\lambda} 2\pi i |\xi| = a$  in the next estimates

$$
\int_{-1}^{1} e^{a A_{\lambda'} i \operatorname{sign}(\xi)(\lambda - \lambda')} e^{-a|\lambda - \lambda'|} \left( -i \operatorname{sign}(\xi) - A_{\lambda'} \operatorname{sign}(\lambda - \lambda') \right) d\lambda
$$
  
\n
$$
= \int_{-1}^{\lambda'} e^{a(1 + i A_{\lambda'} \operatorname{sign}(\xi))(\lambda - \lambda')} \left( -i \operatorname{sign}(\xi) + A_{\lambda'} \right) d\lambda
$$
  
\n
$$
+ \int_{\lambda'}^{1} e^{a(-1 + i A_{\lambda'} \operatorname{sign}(\xi))(\lambda - \lambda')} \left( -i \operatorname{sign}(\xi) - A_{\lambda'} \right) d\lambda,
$$
  
\n
$$
= \frac{-i \operatorname{sign}(\xi) + A_{\lambda'}}{a(1 + i A_{\lambda'} \operatorname{sign}(\xi))} \left( 1 - e^{a(-1 - \lambda') (A_{\lambda'} i \operatorname{sign}(\xi) + 1)} \right)
$$
  
\n
$$
+ \frac{-i \operatorname{sign}(\xi) - A_{\lambda'}}{a(i A_{\lambda'} \operatorname{sign}(\xi) - 1)} \left( e^{a(1 - \lambda') (A_{\lambda'} i \operatorname{sign}(\xi) - 1)} - 1 \right)
$$
  
\n
$$
= -i \operatorname{sign}(\xi) \frac{1}{a} \left( 2 - e^{a(-1 - \lambda') (A_{\lambda'} i \operatorname{sign}(\xi) + 1)} - e^{a(1 - \lambda') (A_{\lambda'} i \operatorname{sign}(\xi) - 1)} \right)
$$

Thus

$$
\widehat{K}_{A}^{c,c'}(\xi) = \frac{-i \operatorname{sign}(\xi)}{4 \cdot 2\pi ct |\xi|} \int_{-1}^{1} \left(2 - e^{2\pi \sigma_{\lambda'} ct |\xi| (-1 - \lambda') (A_{\lambda'} i \operatorname{sign}(\xi) + 1)} -e^{2\pi \sigma_{\lambda'} |\xi| (1 - \lambda') (A_{\lambda'} i \operatorname{sign}(\xi) - 1)}\right) d\lambda'.
$$

This proves the first identity of lemma [B.1.](#page-9-0) By taking  $c' = 0$  we have that

$$
\widehat{K}_{A}^{c,0}(\xi) = \frac{-i \operatorname{sign}(\xi)}{4 \cdot 2\pi ct |\xi|} \int_{-1}^{1} \left(2 - e^{2\pi \sigma ct |\xi| (-1 - \lambda') (A i \operatorname{sign}(\xi) + 1)} -e^{2\pi \sigma |\xi| (1 - \lambda') (A i \operatorname{sign}(\xi) - 1)}\right) d\lambda',
$$
\n(B.3)

where  $\sigma = \frac{1}{1+A^2}$ . Integrating in  $\lambda'$  yields

$$
I = \int_{-1}^{1} e^{-2\pi \sigma ct (1+\lambda')|\xi|(1+iA\text{sign}(\xi))} d\lambda'
$$
  
= 
$$
\frac{1}{2\pi \sigma ct|\xi|(1+iA\text{sign}(\xi))} \left(1 - e^{-4\pi \sigma ct (1+iA\text{sign}(\xi))|\xi|}\right)
$$

and

$$
II = \int_{-1}^{1} e^{2\pi \sigma ct(-1+\lambda')|\xi|(1-i\text{Asign}(\xi))} d\lambda'
$$
  
= 
$$
\frac{1}{2\pi \sigma ct|\xi|(1-i\text{Asign}(\xi))} \left(1 - e^{-4\pi \sigma ct(1-i\text{Asign}(\xi))|\xi|}\right).
$$

However

$$
I + II = \frac{2}{2\pi \sigma ct |\xi|} \text{Re}(I).
$$

Now if we notice that

$$
\operatorname{Re}\left(\frac{1}{1 + iA\operatorname{sign}(\xi)}\right) = \sigma, \quad \operatorname{Re}\left(\frac{e^{-4\pi\sigma\epsilon t i A\xi}}{1 + iA\operatorname{sign}(\xi)}\right) = \sigma \left(\cos\left(4\pi\sigma A c t \,|\xi|\right)\right) - A \sin\left(4\pi\sigma c t A |\xi|\right),
$$

equality  $(B.1)$  follows.

#### **B.2 Estimations of the various symbols**

In this section we will use the notation  $t\xi = \tau$ . In the following estimates:

- 1. *A* is function in  $H^3$ .
- 2. The function *c* is as in the statement of theorem [4.1.](#page-16-0)
- 3. We can consider that the time *t* << 1.

To alleviate the notation we introduce the following auxiliar function

$$
h(x,\tau) = \frac{1}{c\tau} \left\{ 1 + \frac{1}{4\pi c\tau} \left( e^{-4\pi c\tau\sigma} \left( \cos(4\pi c\tau\sigma A) - A\sin(4\pi c\tau\sigma A) \right) - 1 \right) \right\}
$$
  
= 
$$
\frac{1}{c\tau} (1 + h_2(\tau))
$$
(B.4)

with

$$
h_2(x,\tau) = \frac{1}{4\pi c\tau} \left( -1 + e^{-4\pi\sigma c\tau} \left( \cos(4\pi\sigma Ac\tau) - A\sin(4\pi\sigma Ac\tau) \right) \right)
$$

and  $\sigma = \frac{1}{1+A^2}$ .

We emphasis that *h* and  $h_2$  depend on *x* just through *A* and *c*.

Notice that  $(B.1)$  implies that

$$
2\pi i \operatorname{sign}(\xi) \hat{K}_A^{c,0}(\xi) = h(x, \tau).
$$

We will omit that *h* depends on *A* as well. We study the regularity of the function *h* in detail.

**Lemma B.2** *The following identities holds:*

$$
h_2(x,\tau) = -\int_0^1 e^{-4\pi\sigma c\tau\tau_1} \cos(4\pi\sigma A c\tau\tau_1) d\tau_1,
$$
\n(B.5)

$$
h(x,\tau) = 4\pi\sigma \int_0^1 \int_0^1 e^{-4\pi\sigma c\tau\tau_1\tau_2} \tau_1 (\cos(4\pi\sigma Ac\tau\tau_1\tau_2)
$$
  
+  $A \sin(4\pi\sigma Ac\tau\tau_1\tau_2)) d\tau_2 d\tau_1.$  (B.6)

The following estimate not only gives us how the symbol *p* grows but it also implies lemma [4.11,](#page-27-0) the key in showing that  $p_+$  is positive for small times.

**Lemma B.3** *Let*  $\varphi$ , *h* defined as above. The following estimates hold:

$$
|h(x, \tau)| \le \frac{\frac{1}{c}}{1+\tau} + \frac{2|A|+5+8\pi}{1+(\tau)^2},
$$
  
\n
$$
|\partial_A h(x, \tau)| + |\partial_c h(x, \tau)| \le \frac{\langle A \rangle}{1+\tau},
$$
 (B.7)

 $\mathcal{L}$  Springer

$$
341
$$

*and*

$$
(\varphi(\tau) - h(x, \tau)) \ge \frac{1 - \frac{1}{c}}{1 + \tau} + \frac{B - (2|A| + 5 + 8\pi)}{1 + \tau^2}.
$$
 (B.8)

*Proof* We start with  $\tau = t |\xi| \geq 1$ . Since  $c \geq 1$  we have that

$$
\frac{1}{c\tau} \left( 1 + \frac{1}{4\pi c\tau} \left( e^{-4\pi\sigma c\tau} \left( \cos(4\pi\sigma Ac\tau) - A \sin(4\pi\sigma Ac\tau) \right) - 1 \right) \right) \n\leq \frac{1}{c\tau} + \frac{|A| + 2}{\tau^2}.
$$

But since for  $\tau \ge 1$ ,  $\frac{1}{\tau^2} \le \frac{2}{1+\tau^2}$  and  $\frac{1}{\tau} = \frac{1}{1+\tau} + \frac{1}{\tau} - \frac{1}{1+\tau} = \frac{1}{1+\tau} + \frac{1}{\tau+\tau^2} \le$  $\frac{1}{1+\tau}$  +  $\frac{1}{1+\tau^2}$ . Then

$$
\frac{1}{c\tau} \left( 1 + \frac{1}{4\pi c\tau} \left( e^{-4\pi\sigma c\tau} \left( \cos(4\pi\sigma Ac\tau) - A \sin(4\pi\sigma Ac\tau) \right) - 1 \right) \right)
$$
\n
$$
\leq \frac{\frac{1}{c}}{1+\tau} + \frac{2|A|+5}{1+\tau^2}.
$$

For  $\tau \leq 1$  we use the expression [\(B.2\)](#page-10-0) to get uniform bounds on *h* and its derivatives.

The derivatives of *h* for  $\tau \geq 1$  are controlled by

$$
|\partial_c h| \le C \left( \frac{1}{c^2 \tau} + \frac{1}{c^3 \tau^2} (1 + |A|) + \frac{1}{c^2 \tau^2} \tau (1 + |A|) + \tau (|A| + |A|^2) \le \frac{\langle A \rangle}{\tau} \right),
$$
  

$$
|\partial_A h| \le C \left( \frac{1}{c^2 \tau^2} \tau (|A| + |A|^2) \right).
$$

If we combine [\(B.7\)](#page-11-0) with the definition of  $\varphi$ , [\(B.8\)](#page-12-0) follows as well.  $\square$ 

**Lemma B.4** *Let*  $k = 1, 2, 3$ 

$$
|\partial_{\tau}h(x,\tau)| + |\partial_{\tau,A}h| + |\partial_{\tau,c}h| \le \langle A \rangle \frac{1}{1+\tau^2},
$$
  

$$
\partial_x^k h(x,\tau) \le \langle A \rangle \left( \frac{|\partial_x c|}{1+\tau} + \frac{|\partial_x^k c| + |\partial_x^k A|}{1+\tau^2} \right),
$$
  

$$
\partial_x^k \partial_{\tau}h(x,\tau) \le \langle A \rangle \left( \frac{|\partial_x c|}{1+\tau^2} + \frac{|\partial_x^k c| + |\partial_x^k A|}{1+|\tau|^3} \right),
$$

*where the constant C depends on*  $|\partial_x^i c| + |\partial_x^i A|$  *for i* < *k*.

*Proof* For  $\tau$  < 1 we use lemma **[B.2](#page-10-1)** and the result follows. For  $\tau$  > 1, from the expression

$$
h = \frac{1}{c\tau} - \frac{1}{4\pi c^2 \tau^2} + \frac{1}{4\pi c^2 \tau^2} e^{-4\pi \sigma \tau} (\cos(4\pi c \sigma A \tau) - A \sin(4\pi c \sigma A \tau)),
$$
(B.9)

we see that  $|\partial_{\tau} h| \leq \langle A \rangle (1+\tau^2)^{-1}$ . In order to bound the derivatives on  $\sigma$  and *A* of  $\partial_{\tau}h$  we see that the two first terms in [\(B.9\)](#page-91-0) do not cause any difficulty. The third one in [\(B.9\)](#page-91-0) brings down a factor  $\tau$  but since  $c > 1$  and  $\sigma \ge \frac{1}{1+||A||_{L^{\infty}}}$ we still have exponential decay. In order to bound the derivatives with respect to *x* of *h* and  $\partial_{\tau} h$  a similar argument applies.

We recall that

$$
p = 2\pi i \xi \hat{K}_A^{c,0}, \quad p_b = 2\pi i \xi (p_{main} - p),
$$
  
\n
$$
p_{\text{good}} = \frac{1}{|\xi|} p - \varphi(t|\xi|), \text{ and } p_+ = -(1 + |\xi|) p_{\text{good}}.
$$

**Lemma B.5** *Given t* > 0*, the symbols*  $p_b$ ,  $t\partial_x p_{main}$ ,  $p_{good} \in S_{1,1}$  *with the following estimates.*

- *i*)  $||p_b||_{1,1} + ||p_{good}||_{1,1} \le \langle A \rangle$
- *ii*)  $||tp_{main}||_{1,1} + ||t \partial_x p_{main}||_{1,1} + ||\partial_{\xi} p_{main}||_{1,0} \le \langle A \rangle$

*Proof* We start with the  $L^{\infty}$  estimates (no *x* derivatives). The estimation of  $p_b$ itself is the most subtle so we address it first.

1. Estimation of the  $L^{\infty}$  norm of  $p_b$ .

The fundamental theorem of calculus tell us that,

$$
p - p_{main} = \frac{-i \operatorname{sign}(\xi)}{4 \cdot 2\pi ct |\xi|} \int_{-1}^{1} \int_{0}^{1} \frac{d}{ds} e^{-2\pi \sigma_{s\lambda} ct |\xi| (1+\lambda)(1+iA_{s\lambda} sign(\xi))} ds d\lambda + \frac{-i \operatorname{sign}(\xi)}{4 \cdot 2\pi ct |\xi|} \int_{-1}^{1} \int_{0}^{1} \frac{d}{ds} e^{-2\pi \sigma_{s\lambda} ct |\xi| (1-\lambda)(1-iA_{s\lambda} sign(\xi))} ds d\lambda \equiv T_1 + T_2.
$$

Now we use the chain rule and that  $\partial_s A_{s\lambda} = c' t\lambda$  and  $\partial_s \sigma_{s\lambda} =$  $-2\sigma_{s\lambda}^2 A_{s\lambda}c't\lambda$  to obtain that

$$
2\pi i \xi T_1
$$

 $\circledcirc$  Springer

<span id="page-91-0"></span>
$$
\Box
$$

$$
= \frac{1}{4ct} \int_{-1}^{1} \int_{0}^{1} 2\sigma_{s\lambda}^{2} A_{s\lambda} c' t\lambda 2\pi ct |\xi| (1+\lambda)(1+i A_{s\lambda} sign(\xi))
$$
  
\n
$$
e^{-2\pi \sigma_{s\lambda} ct |\xi| (1+\lambda)(1+i A_{s\lambda} sign\xi)} ds d\lambda
$$
  
\n
$$
+ \frac{1}{4ct} \int_{-1}^{1} \int_{0}^{1} c' t\lambda i sign(\xi) (-2\pi \sigma_{s\lambda} ct |\xi| (1+\lambda))
$$
  
\n
$$
e^{-2\pi \sigma_{s\lambda} ct |\xi| (1+\lambda)(1+i A_{s\lambda}) sign(\xi)} ds d\lambda
$$
 (B.10)  
\n
$$
\equiv T_{11} + T_{12}. \qquad (B.11)
$$

Now observe that the dangerous *t* in the denominator cancels out in both  $T_{11}$ ,  $T_{12}$ . Thus, we are entitled to take modulus and obtain the elementary bound:

$$
|2\pi i\xi T_1| \leq C \int_{-1}^1 \int_0^1 2\pi \sigma_{s\lambda} ct |\xi| (1+\lambda) e^{-2\pi \sigma_{s\lambda} ct |\xi| (1+\lambda)} ds d\lambda \leq \langle A \rangle.
$$

The estimation involving  $T_2$  is exactly analogous and thus  $||p_b||_{L^{\infty}} \le \langle A \rangle$ . 2. Estimation of the  $L^{\infty}$ -norm of  $\partial_{\xi} (2\pi i \xi (\hat{K}_{A}^{c,0}(\xi) - \hat{K}_{A}^{c,c'}(\xi)))$ . We recall that

$$
2\pi i \xi (\hat{K}_{A}^{c,0}(\xi) - \hat{K}_{A}^{c,c'}(\xi))
$$
  
=  $\frac{1}{4ct} \int_{-1}^{1} \left( e^{2\pi \sigma_{\lambda'} ct |\xi| (-1 - \lambda') (A_{\lambda'} i \text{sign}(\xi) + 1)} + e^{2\pi \sigma_{\lambda'} |\xi| (1 - \lambda') (A_{\lambda'} i \text{sign}(\xi) - 1)} \right) d\lambda'$   
+  $\frac{1}{4ct} \int_{-1}^{1} \left( e^{2\pi \sigma ct |\xi| (-1 - \lambda') (A i \text{sign}(\xi) + 1)} + e^{2\pi \sigma (1 - \lambda') (A i \text{sign}(\xi) - 1)} \right) d\lambda'$   
\equiv U<sub>1</sub> + U<sub>2</sub>.

In this case we can bound  $U_1$  and  $U_2$  separately and it is enough to estimate  $U_1$ . In addition, we can split  $U_1 = U_{11} + U_{12}$  with  $U_{11} =$  $\frac{1}{4ct} \int_{-1}^{1} e^{2\pi \sigma_{\lambda'} ct |\xi| (-1-\lambda') (A_{\lambda'} i \text{sign}(\xi)+1)} d\lambda'$  and it easy to see that the estimation of  $U_{11}$  and  $U_{12}$  follows similar steps. We have that

$$
\partial_{\xi} U_{11} = \frac{1}{4ct} \int_{-1}^{1} (-2\pi \sigma_{\lambda'} ct (1 + \lambda') (\text{sign}(\xi) + i A_{\lambda'})
$$
  
\n
$$
e^{2\pi \sigma_{\lambda'} ct |\xi| (-1 - \lambda') (A_{\lambda'} i \text{sign}(\xi) + 1)} d\lambda'
$$
  
\n
$$
= \frac{1}{4} \int_{-1}^{1} (-2\pi \sigma_{\lambda'} (1 + \lambda') (\text{sign}(\xi) + i A_{\lambda'}) e^{2\pi \sigma_{\lambda'} ct |\xi| (-1 - \lambda') (A_{\lambda'} i \text{sign}(\xi) + 1)} d\lambda',
$$
\n(B.12)

and then  $|\partial_{\xi} U_{11}| \leq \langle A \rangle$ .

- 3. The  $L^{\infty}$  estimate for  $p_{good}$  follows directly from lemma **B**.3 and the definition of  $\varphi$ .
- 4. To estimate  $p_{main}$  we notice that  $p_{main} = p_b + p$ . We have already proved that  $p_b$  is bounded and recall that  $p = \xi h(x, \tau)$ . Thus  $|p(x, \xi)| =$  $\frac{1}{t}$ **t** $h(x, \tau)$  and thus the estimate [\(B.7\)](#page-11-0) implies that  $||tp_{main}||_{L^{\infty}} \le \langle A \rangle$ . Similarly, when estimating  $\partial_{\xi} p_{main}$ , by our uniform estimate on  $p_b$  we are reduce to estimate  $\partial_{\xi} p$ . Now notice that by the definition of p and the chain rule,  $\|\partial_{\xi} p\|_{L^{\infty}} = \frac{t}{t} \|\partial_{\tau}(\tau h)\| \le \langle A \rangle$  where the last bound follows from the lemma [B.4](#page-11-2)
- 5. Finally, we deal with the derivatives respect to *x*. Firstly, observe that  $tp(x, \tau) = \tau h(x, \tau)$  and thus the estimates of the derivatives in *x* follow directly from those of *h*, which are explicitly bounded in lemma [B.4.](#page-11-2) Hence we obtain that

<span id="page-93-0"></span>
$$
||tp||_{1,1} + ||t\partial_x p||_{1,1} + ||\partial_{\xi} p_b||_{1,0} \le \langle A \rangle.
$$
 (B.13)

Next we look at the *x* derivatives of  $p_b$ ,  $\partial_{\xi} p_b$ . We have done all the work as in the expressions, of  $T_{11}$ ,  $T_{12}$ ,  $U_1$ ,  $U_2$  the only difficulty occurs when after the use of chain rule we differentiate *A* and *c*. Thus we obtain that

<span id="page-93-1"></span>
$$
||p_b||_{1,1} + ||\partial_x p_b||_{1,1} \le \langle A \rangle.
$$
 (B.14)

Since,  $\frac{p}{\xi} = h(x, \tau)$  and  $\varphi$  is explicit lemma [B.3,](#page-11-1) lemma [B.4](#page-11-2) imply readily the bounds for  $\|p_{good}\|_{1,1} \leq \langle A \rangle$  and thus the claim i) follows. Claim ii), which deals with  $p_{main}$ , is an straightforward consequence of  $(B.13)$  and [\(B.14\)](#page-93-1).

 $\Box$ 

The following lemma is cumbersome as considering  $p^{\frac{1}{2}}_+$  instead of  $p_+$  is less innocent than it seems. In fact here is the only place where the existence of the constant  $c_{\infty}$  is required.

**Lemma B.6** *Let*  $2|A| + 5 + 8\pi < \frac{B}{2}$ *. The symbols*  $p^{\frac{1}{2}}_+$  *and*  $q = \partial_{\xi} p^{\frac{1}{2}}_+$  *satisfy that for*  $0 < \varepsilon < 1$  *it holds that,* 

$$
\begin{aligned} &\|t^{\frac{1}{2}}p_{+}^{\frac{1}{2}}\|_{1,1} \leq \langle A \rangle, \quad ||\partial_{\xi} p_{+}^{\frac{1}{2}}||_{L^{\infty}(\mathbb{R}^{2})} \leq \langle A \rangle, \\ &\|\partial_{x}\partial_{\xi} p_{+}^{\frac{1}{2}}\|_{L^{\infty}(\mathbb{R}^{2})} \leq \langle A \rangle, \quad \sup_{\xi \in \mathbb{R}} \left(\|\partial_{x} q\|_{H^{2}} + \|\partial_{x} q\|_{\dot{H}^{-\varepsilon}}\right) \leq \langle A \rangle, \\ &||t^{\frac{1}{2}}\partial_{x}^{2}p_{+}^{\frac{1}{2}}||_{L^{\infty}(\mathbb{R}^{2})} \leq \langle A \rangle. \end{aligned}
$$

 $\circledcirc$  Springer

*Proof* We give the proof in the case  $c \geq 1 + \kappa$ , and will explain at the end of the proof the modifications for the case  $c = 1$ . We explain first the  $L^{\infty}$  bounds then  $\partial_{x}q \in \dot{H}^{-\varepsilon}$  and finally how to control the *x* derivatives of both symbols. 1. Since,

$$
tp_{+}(x,\xi) = (t+\tau)\left(\varphi(\tau) - h(x,\tau)\right)
$$
 (B.15)

it follows from  $(B.8)$  that

<span id="page-94-0"></span>
$$
|p_{+}^{\frac{1}{2}}| \leq \frac{\langle A \rangle}{\sqrt{t}}.\tag{B.16}
$$

Now we deal with  $q = \partial_{\xi} p^{\frac{1}{2}}_{+}(x, \xi)$ . By product rule for derivatives,

$$
q(x,\xi) = \frac{1}{2} \frac{\text{sign}(\xi)}{(1+|\xi|)^{\frac{1}{2}}} (\varphi(\tau) - h(x,\tau))^{\frac{1}{2}} + (1+|\xi|)^{\frac{1}{2}} \frac{\text{sign}(\xi)}{2} (\varphi(\tau) - h(x,\tau))^{-\frac{1}{2}} \times \partial_{\tau} (\varphi(\tau) - h_2(\tau)) .
$$
\n(B.17)

The first term is innocent since  $(\varphi - h)$  is bounded. For the second we notice, that

<span id="page-94-1"></span>
$$
t(1+|\xi|)^{\frac{1}{2}} \le t^{\frac{1}{2}}(1+|\tau|)^{\frac{1}{2}}, (\varphi-h)^{-\frac{1}{2}} \le C(1+\tau)^{\frac{1}{2}},
$$
 (B.18)

where the second inequality comes from lemma  $B.3$ . In addition, lemma  $B.4$ implies that  $|\partial_{\tau}(\varphi - h)| \leq \frac{\langle A \rangle}{1 + \tau^2}$ . Thus, the desired

$$
|q(x,\xi)| \leq \langle A \rangle.
$$

follows.

2. That  $\partial_x q \in \dot{H}^{-\varepsilon}$  follows from the existence of a constant  $q_{\infty}$  such that *q* − *q*∞ ∈ *L*<sup>2</sup>. Since the only *x* dependence of *q* is through *A*, *c* mwe will declare  $q_{\infty}(t, \xi) = q(0, c_{\infty}, t, \xi)$ . Now by plugging into [\(B.17\)](#page-94-0) the bounds from lemmas [B.3](#page-11-1) amd [B.4,](#page-11-2) it follows that  $|\nabla_{A,c}|q \leq \langle A \rangle$ . Then, the mean value theorem applied to  $q$  as a function of  $A$ ,  $c$ , yields that for every  $x \in \mathbb{R}$ ,

$$
|q(x) - q_{\infty}| \le \langle A \rangle (|A(x) - 0| + |c(x) - c_{\infty}|)
$$

and since *A* is  $H^3$  and  $\int |c - c_{\infty}|^2 dx < C$  by assumption, the result follows. The proof to bound  $||p^{\frac{1}{2}}_{+}||_{\dot{H}^{-\varepsilon}}$  follows similar steps.

3. Now we compute  $\partial_x^k p_+^{\frac{1}{2}}(x,\xi)$  and  $\partial_x^k q$ . By chain and product rule  $\frac{\partial^k x}{\partial x^2} p^{\frac{1}{2}} (x, \xi)$  it is a sum of terms of the type  $(1+|\xi|)^{\frac{1}{2}} (\varphi - h)^{\frac{1}{2} - i} \Pi_{\sum \alpha_i = k} \partial_x^{\alpha_i} (\varphi - h)$ *h*) for  $i = 1, \ldots, k$ . By [\(B.18\)](#page-94-1) and lemma [B.4](#page-11-2) the most singular term is

$$
(1+|\xi|)^{\frac{1}{2}}(\varphi-h)^{\frac{1}{2}-k}|\partial_x h|^k \leq t^{-\frac{1}{2}}\langle A\rangle|c_x| + |A_x|\frac{(1+\tau)^k}{(1+\tau)^k}
$$
  

$$
\leq t^{-\frac{1}{2}}\langle A\rangle(|c_x| + |A_x|).
$$

We move to *q*. We need to show that  $\partial_x q \in L^\infty$  for  $p^{\frac{1}{2}} + \partial_{1,1} q$  and that  $\partial_x^k q \in L^2$  for  $k = 1, 2, 3$ . By lemma [B.2](#page-10-1) we only need to give the details of the case  $\tau > 1$ . Notice that when we differentiate in [\(B.17\)](#page-94-0) the derivatives of the first term still remain innocent as  $\partial_x^k (\varphi(\tau) - h(x, \tau))^{\frac{1}{2}}$  has been shown to be bounded by  $\sup_{1\leq i\leq k}|\partial_x^i c|+|\partial_x^i A|$ . For the second term, again product rule combined with lemma [B.3](#page-11-1) and [B.4](#page-11-2) implies that the most singular term is

$$
t(1+|\xi|)^{\frac{1}{2}}(\varphi - h(x,\tau)^{-\frac{1}{2}-k}|\partial_{x}h|^{k}\partial_{\tau}(\varphi(\tau) - h(x,\tau))
$$
  
\$\leq \langle A \rangle (|\partial\_{x}c| + |\partial\_{x}A|) \frac{(1+\tau)^{k+1}}{(1+\tau)^{k}(1+\tau^{2})}.

Notice that the terms  $\partial_x^{\alpha_i}(\varphi - h)$  and  $\partial_x^{\alpha_i}\partial_\tau(\varphi - h)$  will be less singular respect to  $\tau$  and will be controlled by  $\langle A \rangle (|\partial_x^{\alpha_i} c| + |\partial_x^{\alpha_i} A|)$ .

Finally, we mention that in the case  $c = 1$ ,  $\partial_x c = 0$ , thus their derivatives are bounded by powers of  $\frac{1}{1+\tau^2}$  and lemma [B.3](#page-11-1) implies that  $(\varphi - h)^{-1} \leq \frac{C}{B}(1+\tau^2)$ . The terms appearing in our various derivatives compensate exactly in the same way.  $\Box$ 

#### **References**

- 1. Arnaiz, V., Castro, A., Faraco, D.: Semiclassical estimates for pseudo differential operators and the Muskat problem in the unstable regime. Commun. Partial Differ. Equ. **46**(1), 135– 164 (2021)
- 2. Bronzi, A.C., Lopes Filho, M.C., Nussenzveig Lopes, H.J.: Wild solutions for 2D incompressible ideal flow with passive tracer. Commun. Math. Sci. **13**(5), 1333–1343 (2015)
- 3. Buckmaster, T., De Lellis, C., Isett, P., Székelyhidi Jr., L.: Anomalous dissipation for 1/5- Holder Euler flows. Ann. Math. **182**, 127–172 (2015)
- 4. Castro, A.: Mixing solutions for IPM. In: Proceedings Journées EDP. Exposé 3, 13 p. (2017)
- 5. Castro, A., Faraco, D., Mengual, F.: Degraded mixing solutions for the Muskat problem. Calc. Var. Partial Differ. Equ. **58**(2), Art. 58 (2019)
- 6. Castro, A., Córdoba, D., Fefferman, C., Gancedo, F., López-Fernández, M.: Rayleigh– Taylor breakdown for the Muskat problem with application to water waves. Ann. Math. **175**, 909–948 (2012)
- 7. Chiodaroli, E.: A counterexample to well-posedeness of entropy solutions to the compressible Euler system. J. Hyperbol. Differ. Equ. **11**, 493–519 (2014)
- 8. Chiodaroli, E., De Lellis, C., Kreml, O.: Global ill-posedness of the isentropic system of gas dynamics. Commun. Pure Appl. Math. **68**, 1157–1190 (2015)
- 9. Chiodaroli, E., Feireisl, E., Kreml, O.: On the weak solutions to the equations of a compressible heat conducting gas. Annales IHP-ANL **32**, 225–243 (2015)
- 10. Chiodaroli, E., Kreml, O.: On the Energy dissipation rate of solutions to the compressible isentropic Euler system. Arch. Ration. Mech. Anal. **214**, 1019–1049 (2014)
- 11. Choffrut, A.: h-principles for the incompressible Euler equations. Arch. Ration. Mech. Anal. **210**(1), 133–163 (2013)
- 12. Coifman, R.R., Meyer, Y.: Au delá des opérators pseudo-differentials. Asterisque **57**, (1978)
- 13. Constantin, P., Gancedo, F., Shvydkoy, R., Vicol, V.: Global regularity for 2D Muskat equations with finite slope. Ann. Inst. H. Poincaré Anal. Non Linéaire **34**(4), 1041–1074 (2017)
- 14. Constantin, P., Córdoba, D., Gancedo, F., Strain, R.M.: On the global existence for the Muskat problem. J. Eur. Math. Soc. **15**(1), 201–227 (2013)
- 15. Cordes, H.O.: On compactness of commutators of multiplications and convolutions, and boundedness of pseudo-differentials operator. J. Funct. Anal. **18**, 115–131 (1975)
- 16. Córdoba, D., Faraco, D., Gancedo, F.: Lack of uniqueness for weak solutions of the incompressible porous media equation. Arch. Ration. Mech. Anal. **200**(3), 725–746 (2011)
- 17. Córdoba, D., Gancedo, F.: Contour dynamics of incompressible 3-D fluids in a porous medium with different densities. Commun. Math. Phys. **273**(2), 445–471 (2007)
- 18. Cheng, C.H.A., Granero-Belinchón, R., Shkoller, S.: Well-possednes of the Muskat problem with *<sup>H</sup>*2−inital data. Adv. Math. **<sup>286</sup>**, 32–104 (2016)
- 19. Daneri, S.: Cauchy problem for dissipative holder solutions to the incompressible Euler equations. Commun. Math. Phys. **329**(2), 745–786 (2014)
- 20. Darcy, H.: Les Fontaines Publiques de la Ville de Dijon. Dalmont, Paris (1856)
- 21. De Lellis, C., Székelyhidi Jr., L.: The Euler equations as a differential inclusion. Ann. Math. **170**, 1417–1436 (2009)
- 22. De Lellis, C., Székelyhidi Jr., L.: On admissibility criteria for weak solutions of the Euler equations. Arch. Ration. Mech. Anal. **195**, 225–260 (2010)
- 23. De Lellis, C., Székelyhidi Jr., L.: The h-principle and the equations of fluid dynamics. Bull. Am. Math. Soc. **49**(3), 347–375 (2012)
- 24. De Lellis, C., Székelyhidi Jr., L.: Dissipative continuous Euler flows. Invent. Math. **193**(2), 377–407 (2013)
- 25. De Lellis, C., Székelyhidi Jr., L.: Dissipative Euler flows and Onsager's conjecture. J. Eur. Math. Soc. **16**(7), 1467–1505 (2014)
- 26. Forsters, C., Székelyhidi Jr., L.: Piecewise constant subsolutions for the Muskat problem. Commun. Math. Phys. **363**(3), 1051–1080 (2018)
- 27. Hwang, I.L.: The L<sup>2</sup>-boundedness of pseudodifferential operators. Trans. Am. Math. Soc. **302**(1), 55–76 (1987)
- 28. Isett, P., Vicol, V.: Holder continuous solutions of active scalar equations. Ann. PDE **1**(1), 1–77 (2015)
- 29. Kirchheim, B.: Rigidity and geometry of microstructures. Habilitation thesis, University of Leipzig (2003)
- 30. Kirchheim, B., Müller, S., Šverák, V.: Studying nonlinear PDE by geometry in matrix space. Geometric analysis and nonlinear partial differential equations, 347–395 (2003)
- 31. Lannes, D.: Sharp estimates for pseudo-differential operators with symbols of limited smoothness and commutators. J. Funct. Anal. **232**(2), 495–539 (2006)
- 32. Mengual, F.: H-principle for the 2-D incompressible porous media with viscosity jump. To appear in Analysis and PDE
- 33. Mengual, F., Székelyhidi Jr, L.: Dissipative Euler flows for vortex sheet initial data without distinguished sign. To appear in Comm. Pure Appl. Math
- 34. Müller, S., Sverák, V.: Convex integration for Lipschitz mappings and counterexamples to regularity. Ann. Math. **157**, 715–742 (2003)
- 35. Noissete, F., Székelyhidi Jr, L.: Mixing solutions for the Muskat problem with variable speed. [arXiv:2005.08814](http://arxiv.org/abs/2005.08814) (2020)
- 36. Otto, F.: Evolution of microstructure in unstable porous media flow: a relaxational approach. Commun. Pure Appl. Math. **52**(7), 873–915 (1999)
- 37. Saffman, P.G., Taylor, G.: The penetration of a fluid into a porous medium or Hele-Shaw cell containing a more viscous liquid. Proc. R. Soc. Lond. Ser. A **245**, 312–329 (1958)
- 38. Salo, M.: Semiclassical pseudodifferential calculus and the reconstruction of a magnetic field. Commun. Partial Differ. Equ. **31**(10–12), 1639–1666 (2006)
- 39. Shvydkoy, R.: Convex integration for a class of active scalar equations. J. Am. Math. Soc. **24**, 1159–1174 (2011)
- 40. Seonghak, K., Baisheng, Y.: Convex integration and infinitely many weak solutions to the Perona–Malik equation in all dimensions. SIAM J. Math. Anal. **47**(4), 2770–2794 (2015)
- 41. Székelyhidi Jr., L.: Relaxation of the incompressible porous media equation. Ann. Sci. Éc. Norm. Supér. **45**(3), 491–509 (2012)
- 42. Székelyhidi Jr., L.: Weak solutions to the incompressible Euler equations with vortex sheet initial data. C. R. Math. Acad. Sci. Paris **349**(19–20), 1063–1066 (2011)
- 43. Székelyhidi Jr., L., Wiedemann, E.: Young measures generated by ideal incompressible fluid flows. Arch. Ration. Mech. Anal. **206**(1), 333–366 (2012)
- 44. Texier, B.: Derivation of the Zakharov equations. Arch. Ration. Mech. Anal. **184**, 121–183 (2007)
- 45. Zworski, M.: Semiclassical analysis. Graduate Studies in Mathematics, 138. American Mathematical Society, Providence, RI (2012)

**Publisher's Note** Springer Nature remains neutral with regard to jurisdictional claims in published maps and institutional affiliations.